

File No.			
In The General Court Of Justice ☐ District ☒ Superior Court Division			
GENERAL CIVIL ACTION COVER SHEET INITIAL FILING SUBSEQUENT FILING			
Rule 5(b), General Rules of Practice For Superior and District Courts Name And Address Of Attorney Or Party, If Not Represented (complete for Initial appearance or change of address) DAVID A. WIJEWICKRAMA 95 DEPOT STREET			
,			
WAYNESVILLE NC 28786 Telephone No. Cellular Telephone No. 828-452-5801 NC Attorney Bar No. Attorney E-Mail Address			
30694 davidwije17@yahoo.com			
☑ Initial Appearance in Case ☐ Change of Address			
Name Of Firm LAW OFFICE OF DAVID A. WIJEWICKRAMA, PLLC FAX No. 828-454-1990 Counsel for All Plaintiffs All Defendants Only (list party(les) represented)			
Amount in controversy does not exceed \$15,000 Stipulate to arbitration			
LEADING			
(check all that apply)			

NOTE: All fillings in civil actions shall include as the first page of the filing a cover sheet summarizing the critical elements of the filling in a format prescribed by the Administrative Office of the Courts, and the Clerk of Superior Court shall require a party to refile a filing which does not include the required cover sheet. For subsequent filings in civil actions, the filing party must either include a General Civil (AOC-CV-751), Motion (AOC-CV-752), or Court Action (AOC-CV-753) cover sheet.

AOC-CV-751, Rev. 1/14 © 2014 Administrative Office of the Courts

	CLAIMS FOR RELIEF				
Date	Administrative Appeal (ADMA) Appointment Of Receiver (APRC) Attachment/Garnishment (ATTC) Claim And Delivery (CLMD) Collection On Account (ACCT) Condemnation (CNDM) Contract (CNTR) Discovery Scheduling Order (DSCH) Injunction (INJU) 3/14/2018 ES IN G.S. 7A-308 APPLY	Limited Driving Privile Convictions (PLDI Medical Malpractice (Minor Settlement (MS Money Owed (MNYO Negligence - Motor V Negligence - Other (N Motor Vehicle Lien G Possession Of Person	P) (MDML) STL))) (ehicle (MVNG) NEGO) S. 44A (MVLN)	Product Liability (PROD Real Property (RLPR) Specific Performance (S Other (specify and list e 1983 claims and others	SPPR)
Su	sert Right Of Access (ARAS) ostitution Of Trustee (Judicial Foreclosi oplemental Procedures (SUPR)	ure) (RSOT)			
Mo	O HAC VICE FEES APPLY tion For Out-Of-State Attorney To Appe e Fee)	ear In NC Courts In A	Civil Or Criminal N	Natter (Out-Of-State Attorn	ney/Pro Hac
No.	☐ Additional Plaintiff(s)				
	,				
					Summons
No.		Third Party Defend			Submitted
2	CHEROKEE COUNTY DEPARTMENT	OF SOCIAL SERVIC	ES		XYes ☐ No
3	SCOTT LINDSAY	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	···		X Yes ☐ No
4	CINDY PALMER	A			
			***************************************		Yes No
Plaintiff(s) Against Whom Counterclaim Asserted	-		-	Yes No
				7.1.	
	F-1076	page 1. Company 1. Com			
efenda	nt(s) Against Whom Crossclaim Asserted				
				Ÿ	

AOC-CV-751, Side Two, Rev. 1/14 © 2014 Administrative Office of the Courts

STATE OF NORTH CAROLINA COUNTY OF CHEROKEE

IN THE GENERAL COURT OF JUSTICE SUPERIOR COURT DIVISION FILE NO.: 18-CVS-

BRIAN HOGAN, both on his own behalf and
as representative of all unnamed class
members who are similarly situated;
BRIAN HOGAN, as parent and next friend of
H.H., both on her own behalf and as a
representative of all unnamed class members
who are similarly situated

(Petition for Class Certification) (Jury Trial Demanded)

COMPLAINT

Plaintiffs,

V

CHEROKEE COUNTY; CHEROKEE COUNTY DEPARTMENT OF SOCIAL SERVICES; SCOTT LINDSAY, in both his individual capacity and his official capacity as attorney for Cherokee County Department of Social Services; CINDY PALMER, in both her individual capacity and her official capacity as Director of Cherokee County Department of Social Services; DSS SUPERVISOR DOE #1, both in his/her individual capacity and his/her official capacity as an employee of Cherokee County Department of Social Services; and DSS SOCIAL WORKER DOE #1, both in his/her individual capacity and his/her official) capacity as an employee of Cherokee County Department of Social Services;

Defendants,

NOW COME the Plaintiffs, by and through undersigned counsel, and allege the following Claims for Relief seeking recovery of damages and for injuries incurred as a proximate cause of the acts and omissions of Defendant pursuant to N.C.R. Civ. P. 1, 3, 4, 8, and 9, arising

from the conduct of the Defendants in their official and individual capacities, as described more particularly in this complaint:

INTRODUCTION

- 1. This action arises from multiple events, transactions and occurrences referenced and described in this complaint, including unlawful Custody and Visitation Agreements (hereinafter "CVA"), unlawful Powers Of Attorney (hereinafter "POA") and other similarly substantive documents and agreements that remove a minor child from his/her proper custodial parent or court-appointed foster parent, as well as the impact of such agreements affecting the parent/child relationship of other persons and their children. Copies of representative CVAs are attached as Exhibit A; a copy of a representative POA is attached as Exhibit B.
- 2. Plaintiff Brian Hogan (hereinafter "Hogan" or "Plaintiff") brings this action for damages and a redress of harms suffered by himself, as well as the damages and harms suffered by all other members of a class of similarly-situated parents, who have been damaged and harmed as the result of like conduct by Defendant Cherokee County Department of Social Services (hereinafter "CCDSS"), their agents and employees, who are state actors as defined by law.
- 3. Hogan also brings this action as parent and next friend of H.H., his biological child who is a minor, for damages and redress of harms suffered by H.H., as well as the damages and harms suffered by all other members of a class of similarly-situated minor children who have had been damaged and harmed as the result of like conduct by Defendant CCDSS, their agents and employees, who are state actors as defined by law.

PARTIES AND JURISDICTION

- 4. Plaintiff Hogan brings this action for redress of harms suffered himself as well as the harms suffered by all other members of a class of similarly situated parents, who have had been harmed as the result of like conduct by Defendant Cherokee County Department of Social Services (hereinafter "CCDSS"), their agents and employees, who are state actors as defined by law.
- 5. This action arises from a series of discrete events, transactions and occurrences referenced and described in this complaint, including the pattern and practice of CCDSS using unlawful CVAs and POAs and other similarly substantive agreements to remove minor children from their proper custodial parent, as well as the effects such agreements have on the parent/child relationship of other persons and their children.
- 6. The named Plaintiff is a citizen and resident of Cherokee County, North Carolina.
- 7. All other unnamed class members were, at the times of the events giving rise to this litigation, either citizens and residents of Cherokee County, North Carolina or, by the actions of the Defendants as more fully described below, had significant contact with Cherokee County, North Carolina.
- 8. Defendant Cherokee County (hereinafter "Cherokee County") is a political subdivision of the State of North Carolina, organized and governed by the laws of the State of North Carolina.
- 9. Defendant CCDSS is an agency organized under the laws of the State of North Carolina and operated pursuant to administrative regulations promulgated by the North Carolina Department of Health and Human Services; its activities and operations are carried out by agents and employees of Cherokee County.

- 10. Defendant Scott Lindsay (hereinafter "Lindsay") is and has been at all relevant times the Department of Social Services (hereinafter "DSS") attorney for Cherokee County, an agent and employee of Cherokee County and CCDSS.
- 11. Defendant Lindsay is a government actor as it relates to the allegations set forth herein.
- 12. Defendant Lindsay exercised personal and professional deliberation, made decisions and exercised personal and professional judgment as set forth herein.
- 13. Defendant Lindsay has been trained for over 18 years in the rules, regulations, policies and procedures of the Department of Social Services as promulgated by the NCDHHS and the associated laws of the state of North Carolina. Defendant Lindsay, as an agent of and policy maker for CCDSS, is statutorily obligated to act in the best interest of each minor child and to ensure each child's health and safety at all times when acting in regard to CCDSS or its duties. He is further obligated to follow all the laws of the State of North Carolina at all times.
- 14. Defendant Lindsay has been continuously employed as both the attorney for Cherokee County and CCDSS simultaneously for many years.
- 15. Defendant Cindy Palmer (hereinafter "Palmer") is the director of CCDSS and has been an agent or employee of Cherokee County at all relevant times. Defendant Palmer is a health and community worker.
- 16. Defendant Palmer has been Director of CCDSS for approximately two years and previously was the interim director. Her predecessors as Directors were agents or employees of Cherokee County at all relevant times, and were health and community workers for CCDSS.

- 17. Defendant Palmer holds a public office created by state statute whereby she exercises a position of power and discretion, as allowed by law as set forth in N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100 et. seq.
- 18. Defendant Palmer was trained in the rules, regulations, policies and procedures of the Department of Social Services as promulgated by the NCDHHS and the associated laws of the state of North Carolina after assuming her responsibilities and duties.
- 19. Defendant Palmer exercised personal and professional deliberation, made decisions and exercised personal and professional judgment as set forth herein.
- 20. Defendant Palmer, as director of CCDSS, has both the authority and responsibility to set and oversee all policies and practices of CCDSS, including those complained of in this action.
- 21. As Director of CCDSS, Defendant Palmer had a duty of her office to, at all times, act in the best interest of each minor child upon whom CCDSS takes action.
- 22. Defendant Palmer is an official policy maker for Cherokee County.
- 23. Defendant Palmer is a public officer as defined by law.
- 24. Defendant CCDSS Supervisor Doe #1, and all other unnamed CCDSS supervisors, are and have been at all relevant times agents and employees of Cherokee County, whose positions of employment include the authority and responsibility to carry out the policies of Defendants Cherokee County, CCDSS, and Palmer. They also have the responsibility and authority to oversee the activities of CCDSS social workers. CCDSS Supervisor Doe #1 is and all other CCDSS Supervisors are health and community workers.
- 25. Defendant Social Worker Doe #1, and all other unnamed CCDSS social workers, are and have been at all relevant times agents and employees of Cherokee County, whose

- positions of employment include the duty of carrying out the policies and practices of Defendants Cherokee County, CCDSS, Palmer, and Lindsay. Social Worker Doe #1 is and all other CCDSS Social Workers are health and community workers.
- 26. The defendant social workers and supervisors were state actors as it relates to the allegations as set forth herein.
- 27. The defendant social workers and supervisors exercised personal and professional deliberation, made decisions and exercised personal and professional judgment as set forth herein.
- 28. The identities of all Defendants who are or have been social workers, supervisors, directors, health and community workers, and others who took part in, were involved in, or had knowledge of the process of removing minor children from proper custodial parents without lawful authority and in derogation of the rights and privileges of those parents and minor children, have yet to be identified, and will be identified through discovery during both the class certification process and the merits of this action. Plaintiffs reserve their right to amend this Complaint to add those persons as Defendants to this case as they become known.
- 29. Each and every agent and employee of CCDSS, including each and every past and present social worker, supervisor, attorney, and director, is obligated to act, at all times, in the best interest of each minor child upon whom CCDSS takes any action.
- 30. Defendants' Lindsay and Palmer are citizens and residents of Cherokee County, North Carolina.
- 31. The unlawful acts and/or omissions which are the subject of this action took place in Cherokee County, North Carolina.

- 32. Venue is proper in the Cherokee County, North Carolina pursuant to N.C. Gen. Stat. §§ 1-77 and 1-82.
- 33. The amount in controversy exceeds \$25,000.00, and therefore the Superior Court is the proper division of the General Court of Justice for trial pursuant to N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7A-243.
- 34. Defendants are not entitled to absolute, prosecutorial, or governmental immunity because, *inter alia*, the actions complained of herein were not undertaken during the process of prosecuting any claim of abuse, neglect, or dependency in a proceeding before the District Court of Cherokee County.
- 35. Alternatively, all of the Defendants and those yet to be known have waived any governmental immunity that may arguably apply, pursuant to N.C. Gen. Stat. § 153A-435 by the purchase of insurance and/or participation in the North Carolina Association of County Commissioners Risk Management Pool, which provides coverage for the acts and omissions alleged against the Defendants herein.
- 36. Each Claim for Relief against each Defendant is brought against that Defendant in both his/her individual and official capacities.
- 37. Each Defendant, both those known and yet to be identified through discovery in this action, committed the acts complained of herein while acting in both their individual and official capacities.

FACTS RELEVANT TO PLAINTIFF HOGAN'S CLAIMS FOR RELIEF

- 38. Plaintiffs adopt and incorporate by reference all allegations of this Complaint as if fully set out herein.
- 39. Plaintiff Hogan is the biological father of a minor child, H.H., born January 16, 2006.

 They both reside in Cherokee County, North Carolina.
- 40. On or about September 14, 2015, CCDSS received a report of suspected neglect involving Hogan, H.H., and H.H.'s mother, Amanda Edmondson. Amanda Edmondson is a citizen and resident of Cherokee County, North Carolina.
- 41. CCDSS conducted an investigation into the report and ultimately filed a juvenile petition alleging abuse, neglect, and/or dependency of H.H. in 2015. This juvenile petition is contained within Cherokee County File Number 15-JA-73.
- 42. The District Court of Cherokee County ultimately rendered an order of adjudication and disposition on January 14, 2016, and said order was signed and entered on April 1, 2016.
- 43. The April 1, 2016 Order was entered by the Honorable Tessa Sellers, District Court Judge presiding, and placed custody of the minor child with Plaintiff Hogan. The decision to return H.H. to the custody of Hogan was entered after hearing with the consent of CCDSS and H.H.'s guardian ad litem. The April 1, 2016 order (hereinafter the "Judge Sellers Order") is attached as Exhibit C.
 - a. During the course of the litigation arising from the Juvenile Petition filed in Cherokee County 15-JA-73 ("In re H.H."), Hogan was represented by courtappointed counsel Melissa Jackson.
 - b. CCDSS, Defendant Lindsay, and other Defendant social workers and health and community workers participated in and were parties to *In re H.H.*

- 44. Defendant Palmer was the director of CCDSS during the investigation and litigation of the juvenile action involving Hogan and H.H. She exercised full supervisory authority and had final authority over all decisions, policies, and actions of CCDSS and its employees during the investigation leading to the filing of *In re H.H.* and the subsequent juvenile court proceedings.
- 45. Further, Defendant Palmer was the director of CCDSS and exercised full supervisory authority and had final authority over all decisions, policies, and actions of CCDSS and its employees at all times relevant to the allegations contained within this Complaint.
- 46. Defendant Lindsay represented CCDSS during the proceedings of *In re H.H.*, and, upon information a belief, provided advice and guidance to CCDSS during the investigation leading to the filing of *In re H.H.*.
- 47. Further, Defendant Lindsay has represented CCDSS and provided advice and guidance to CCDSS regarding all its investigations and practices during all times relevant to the allegations contained within this Complaint.
- 48. On or about November 21, 2016, CCDSS again contacted Hogan regarding concerns involving Hogan and H.H. An agent of CCDSS requested that Hogan come to CCDSS's office.
- 49. Hogan attended a meeting at CCDSS's office. Present at this meeting were Hogan and Laurel Smith, a social worker for CCDSS.
- 50. During this meeting, CCDSS by and through its social worker Laurel Smith, requested that Plaintiff agree to and sign a CVA, which purportedly removed custody of H.H. from Plaintiff and placed physical and legal custody of the minor child with the minor child's paternal grandfather, Warren Hogan.

- 51. Warren Hogan (hereinafter "Grandfather") is the paternal grandfather of the minor child.

 Grandfather is a citizen and resident of Cherokee County, North Carolina.
- 52. Plaintiff Hogan has learning disabilities and is unable to adequately read and write.
- 53. CCDSS was aware of Hogan's disabilities at all relevant times.
- 54. CCDSS agents made a number of statements to Hogan at the time Hogan was presented with the CVA, which included:
 - a. That this CVA was entered in lieu of court involvement;
 - b. That Hogan would be subjected to adverse legal proceedings and other consequences if he did not sign the CVA;
 - c. Other false threatening, and coercive statements, including, upon information and belief, that if Hogan did not acquiesce to the CVA:
 - i. Your child will be adopted out and you will never see her again.
 - ii. Your child will be placed in foster care and you won't see her.
 - iii. Your child will be placed in a location where you will have little or no contact with her.
- 55. Plaintiff Hogan was not represented by counsel at the time of the November 21, 2016 meeting. His appointed counsel from *In re H.H.* had been released from further representation following entry of the Judge Sellers Order.
- 56. Plaintiff Hogan was neither advised nor given an opportunity to contact independent legal counsel when confronted with and unlawfully pressured to sign the unlawful CVA.
- 57. CCDSS never contacted Hogan's prior attorney regarding the meeting or the CVA.
- 58. Under the provisions of N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100 et seq., Plaintiff Hogan was entitled to counsel prior to any adversarial event that would result in him losing custody.

- 59. On November 21, 2016, Plaintiff Hogan, because of the fraud, coercion, and misrepresentations made to him by CCDSS and its agents and employees described herein, agreed to and signed the CVA purporting to remove H.H. from Hogan's custody and placing her in the custody of Grandfather. A true and accurate copy of the CVA is attached as Exhibit D.
- 60. Laurel Smith, who was a social worker for CCDSS at the time, effected this CVA at the direction of and with the approval of Defendants Lindsay and Palmer.
- 61. As a result of the Hogan CVA, H.H. was removed from Plaintiff's care, custody, and control and placed with the paternal grandfather in direct violation of the Judge Seller's Order.
- 62. As a result of the CVA and the unlawful conduct of CCDSS, its agents and employees, Hogan was not allowed to see, visit, care for, or otherwise interact with H.H. If Hogan and H.H. had any contact at all, it was *de minimis*, permitted no meaningful contact, and did not permit Hogan to exercise his rights as a parent to be a parent to his child.
- 63. On December 4, 2017, Plaintiff Hogan attempted to lawfully obtain his daughter H.H. by contacting the Cherokee County Sheriff's Office.
- 64. Notably, Cody Williams, a deputy of the Cherokee County Sheriff's Office, reviewed the Judge Sellers' Order and concluded that it was not a valid Court Order. On information and belief, Defendant Lindsay was either directly or indirectly involved in Deputy Williams reaching this decision.
- 65. On December 6, 2017, Plaintiff attempted to pick up the minor child from school. He had in his possession a certified true copy of the Judge Sellers Order.
- 66. School officials would not release the minor child to Plaintiff.

- a. School officials contacted the Andrews Police Department and the paternal grandfather.
- b. Paternal grandfather appeared with a copy of the unlawful CVA.
- c. Officers prevented Plaintiff from retrieving the minor child upon the threat or arrest.
- d. Upon information and belief, Defendant Lindsay was either directly or indirectly involved in enforcing the unlawful CVA, and denying Hogan access to and custody of H.H.
- 67. On December 7, 2017, attorney Melissa Jackson filed on Plaintiff's behalf a motion in Cherokee County 15-JA-73 to enforce the Judge Sellers Order.
- 68. On December 13, 2017, the Honorable Monica H. Leslie heard attorney Melissa Jackson's motion to enforce the Judge Sellers Order.
- 69. When asked by the Court what legal authority DSS had for the execution of the CVA, Defendant Lindsay admitted that there was, "none."
- 70. Defendant Lindsay further informed the Court, at that time, that he was aware of 20 of such agreements drafted by himself or at his direction.
 - a. At all relevant times, Defendant Lindsay was operating within the scope and authority of his position as the attorney for CCDSS.
 - b. At all relevant times, CCDSS, by and through its employees was aware of Defendant Lindsay's conduct. As a direct and proximate result of their deliberate indifference, CCDSS effected the loss and deprivations referenced in this complaint and the policy, pattern, and did nothing to object or intervene.

- c. On at least one occasion, a CCDSS social worker, Katie Brown, inquired about whether the CVAs or substantively similar agreements were legal, and Defendant Lindsay assured her that such agreements were legal and enforceable.
- d. Defendant Lindsay's conduct was grossly negligent, intentional, willful, and without legal authority and done with reckless disregard of the plaintiffs or their constitutionally protected rights.
- 71. Judge Leslie entered an Order on December 13, 2017 holding that the CVA was not a valid legal document, not enforceable or binding, is null and void, and the previous order entered by Judge Sellers was valid and full legal custody and control of H.H. was to be returned to Plaintiff Hogan.
- 72. After entering her order in regard to Hogan's CVA on December 13, 2017, Judge Leslie reported CCDSS and Defendant Lindsay to the N.C. Department of Health and Human Services (hereinafter "DHHS").
- 73. Following Judge Leslie's report to DHHS regarding CCDSS and Defendant Lindsay's actions, the DHHS became aware of the practice of entering into CVAs, POAs and other such agreements as used in Plaintiff's case.
- 74. DHHS advised in a December 20, 2017, letter to all county directors of social services that "facilitating such private custody agreements without the oversight of the Court falls outside of both law and policy." A true and accurate copy of this letter is attached as Exhibit E.
- 75. As a proximate result of Defendants' conduct, Hogan suffered sadness, pain and emotional distress as:

- a. Hogan was denied the opportunity to provide care, love, and affection to minor child.
- b. H.H. lost the services, care, protection, and assistance of Hogan.
- c. Hogan and H.H. lost society, companionship, comfort, guidance, kindly offices, and advice of each other.
- 76. Plaintiff Hogan's damages are more than \$25,000.00.

FACTS SPECIFIC TO UNNAMED CLASS MEMBERS' CLAIMS FOR RELIEF

- 77. Plaintiffs adopt and incorporate by reference all allegations of this Complaint as if fully set out herein.
- 78. A CVA was used not only in Hogan's case, but also in numerous other cases by CCDSS with modifications being made as necessary to account for the individual circumstances of each child and the placement that CCDSS had chosen.

79. Upon information and belief:

- a. The Hogan CVA was one of several that Ms. Smith and other agents and employees of CCDSS effected for CCDSS at Defendant Lindsay's direction and approval while employed by and acting on behalf of CCDSS as director, supervisor, social worker or similarly situated person.
- b. At various times, these documents were referred to as "Custody and Visitation Agreements," "CVAs," "Custody Agreements," "Voluntary Placement Agreements," "VPAs," Powers of Attorney "POAs", or such similar terms.
- c. Courtney Myers, who previously worked for the CCDSS for approximately three years, estimates that she or co-workers completed between 30 and 50 CVAs.

- d. CVAs and POAs and other similar documents were regularly used as an option when Defendant Lindsay did not feel the case was "serious enough" for Court involvement.
- e. Defendant Lindsay would send and receive the draft CVA to and from CCDSS social workers to input the particular factual information.
 - i. For example, social workers Katie Brown, Laurel Smith, Joyce Bernier, and Courtney Myers, would receive the draft CVA from Defendant Lindsay and input the information applicable to a particular case (for example, the names of Plaintiff, grandfather, minor child, and minor child's date of birth), and send the draft CVA via email back to Defendant Lindsay for his approval.
 - ii. All of the above-referenced social workers effected similar agreements only with the approval of Defendant Lindsay and/or their social worker supervisor and/or the Director of CCDSS.
 - iii. All knowledge of Defendant Lindsay, as well as the social workers and supervisors, are imputed to the Director of CCDSS at relevant times.
- f. These CVAs were sent to and from Defendant Lindsay's Cherokee Countyprovided and private email addresses since 1999.
- g. Ms. Brown, as well as several other social workers, did question the legality and validity of the CVAs to both the Defendant Lindsay and CCDSS Directors over the years.
- h. Defendant Lindsay and/or social worker supervisors and/or CCDSS Directors advised them that the use of CVAs was legal and permissible.

- i. CCDSS entered into CVAs and/or POAs frequently.
- j. Upon information and belief, CCDSS created, and induced parents to enter into dozens, if not more (possibly several hundred) CVA's, all of which were created, effected, and enforced by CCDSS, and its agents and employees including Defendant Lindsay.
- k. No CVAs were done without the approval, guidance and participation of Defendant Lindsay and/or the Director of CCDSS.
- Some of these agreements have been placed in closed court files in the Cherokee
 County Courthouse, by Defendant Lindsay or agents/employees of CCDSS. This
 placement was done at the direction of either a director, defendant Lindsay,
 CCDSS supervisor, or other employee with supervisory authority.
- m. Defendant Palmer, the CCDSS Director, and persons who held the public office of Director of CCDSS prior to her are and were aware of the CVAs, POAs and similar documents and approved of them, both expressly and tacitly.
- n. Use of the CVAs, POAs, and substantively similar agreements to remove minor children from their parents without court involvement was an official policy of CCDSS. Use of the CVAs, POAs, and substantively similar agreements to remove minor children from their parents without court involvement was an accepted custom and practice of CCDSS, known to its policy makers and accepted and encouraged by the policy makers.
- o. On multiple occasions, the decision to proceed with a CVA was made in consultation and agreement between Defendant Palmer and CCDSS employees.

- p. On multiple occasions, the decision to proceed with a CVA was made in consultation between Defendant Lindsay and CCDSS employees during case review, case staffing, or other times.
- q. These agreements were used to achieve CCDSS's goal of removing minor children from lawful custody when they lacked sufficient evidence or legal basis to file a petition or seek non-secure custody of a minor child pursuant to N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100 et. seq.,
- r. CVAs were used to interfere with parental relationships in cases in which CCDSS and Defendant Lindsay knew such interference was not legally justified. Moreover, CVAs and POAs and other similar documents were used to avoid judicial oversight into the activities of CCDSS. Further, CVAs and POAS and other similar documents were utilized to avoid scrutiny by the Court and parents' counsel.
- s. CVAs were used to avoid, and in fact did result in, CCDSS not providing any follow-up care (including *inter alia* medical care) that CCDSS is required, pursuant to N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100 *et seq.*, to provide children who are placed in an out-of-home placement.
- 80. In a separate action seeking a Declaratory Judgment, Judge Sellers, in open Court, entered an Order on February 28, 2018, finding *inter alia*, that all CVAs and like documents including POA's are void *ab initio*. A true and accurate copy of this Order is attached as Exhibit F.

- 81. After entering her order in regard to Hogan's CVA on December 13, 2017, Judge Leslie reported CCDSS and Defendant Lindsay to the N.C. Department of Health and Human Services (hereinafter "DHHS").
- 82. Following Judge Leslie's report to DHHS regarding CCDSS and Defendant Lindsay's actions, the DHHS became aware of the practice of entering into CVAs, POAs and other such agreements as used in Plaintiff's case.
- 83. DHHS advised in a December 20, 2017, letter to all county directors of social services that "facilitating such private custody agreements without the oversight of the Court falls outside of both law and policy." A true and accurate copy of this letter is attached as Exhibit E.

CLASS OF UNNAMED PLAINTIFFS

- 84. Plaintiffs adopt and incorporate by reference all allegations of this Complaint as if fully set out herein.
- 85. CCDSS has utilized CVAs, POAs or substantively similar agreements to unlawfully coerce parents into surrender of custody of their children without proper process or Court oversight for upwards of two decades.
 - a. Upon information and belief, prior directors, prior supervisors, prior social workers, as well as others still working with CCDSS (including health care and community workers) have caused parents to sign CVAs, POAs, or substantively similar agreements without court involvement or oversight, thereby interfering with the parental relationship between that of parent and child, violating the constitutional and statutory rights of the parents and minor children.

- b. The Defendants lacked a compelling governmental interest as it relates to the use of CVAs, POAs and similar documents in obtaining signatures from all class plaintiffs.
- c. Neither Defendant Lindsay, nor Defendant Palmer, nor any CCDSS supervisor, nor CCDSS social worker, health or community worker (or their predecessors at times relevant) reviewed the placement as required by N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100 et. seq., or check on the health safety or welfare of any minor child removed pursuant to CVAs or substantively similar agreements or otherwise afford the requisite rights of the Plaintiffs.
- d. Other plaintiffs' attorneys (representing respondent parents in abuse, neglect, dependency proceedings) similarly situated as Hogan's court appointed attorney, were never told about CVAs involving their clients or their client's minor children.
- 86. Defendants' actions caused Plaintiffs and Unnamed Class Members to be deprived of fundamental rights, particularly, a parental relationship with their biological children, in violation of substantive and procedure due process of the law and in violation of all Plaintiffs' equal protection rights.
- 87. The Defendants, collectively and individually, represented and carried out CCDSS policy and procedures and represented to all Plaintiffs they were acting in accordance with N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100 et. seq., when in fact they were anting contrary to law.
- 88. The Defendants' conduct was the result of the policy decisions of policy makers acting on behalf of Cherokee County.

- 89. Defendant Palmer and all other CCDSS Directors have the authority to set official policy, training, and directives including the use of the CVAs, POAs, and other substantively similar "agreements," and, in fact, did so.
- 90. Defendant Palmer and all other CCDSS Directors have the authority and responsibility to oversee the activities and behaviors of CCDSS employees and their agents, including the use of the CVAs, POAs and other substantively similar "agreements."
- 91. The use of the CVAs, POAs and other substantively similar "agreements" was an official custom, practice, and policy of CCDSS and Cherokee County.
- 92. The use of the CVAs, POAs and other substantively similar "agreements" were also the result of accepted customs, practices, and conduct by Cherokee County.
- 93. At no time after the removal of the Plaintiffs' children did Defendant Lindsay, Defendant Palmer, any CCDSS supervisor, CCDSS social worker or agent review the placement, as required by N.C. Gen. Stat. Chapter 7B, or check on the health, safety, or welfare of the minor children, nor did they provide the health-care services required by law. In fact, CCDSS provided no follow-up services required by law for children placed out of the home.
- 94. The Defendants' conduct has harmed a class of persons, who are persons who were the parents of children, who were unlawfully coerced into signing a CVA, POA or substantively similar agreement ("Class Parents").
 - i. Plaintiff Brian Hogan is member of this class.
 - ii. Upon information and belief, at the time of this filing, there are in excess of 50 members of this class, one of whom is the named Plaintiff, Brian

- Hogan. The remaining members of this class are currently unknown but will be ascertained through discovery.
- iii. Plaintiff Brian Hogan has a personal interest in the issues of law and fact in this case, including but not limited to:
 - 1. Being unlawfully coerced into surrendering custody of his minor child by CCDSS in violation of his constitutional rights.
 - Other factual allegations, as set forth supra, and claims for relief, as set forth infra, all of which are incorporated by reference as though fully set forth herein.
- iv. These issues of fact and law in which Plaintiff Brian Hogan has a personal interest are common with the class.
- v. These common issues of fact and law predominate over issues affecting only individual class members.
- vi. With the total number of class members exceeding 50, the class is so numerous that it would be impracticable to bring all class members before the court.
- vii. Plaintiff Hogan will adequately represent the members of the class.
- 95. The Defendants' conduct has harmed a second class of persons, who are minor children who were unlawfully taken away from their parents by use of unlawful and coercive CVAs or substantively similar agreements ("Class Minors").
 - i. H.H. is member of this class.

- ii. Upon information and belief there are in excess of 50 members of this class, one of whom is H.H. The remaining members of this class are currently unknown but will be ascertained through discovery.
- iii. H.H. has a personal interest in the issues of law and fact in this case, including but not limited to:
 - 1. Being unlawfully taken from the lawful custody of her father by CCDSS in violation of his constitutional rights.
 - 2. Other factual allegations, as set forth *supra*, and claims for relief, as set forth *infra*, all of which are incorporated by reference as though fully set forth herein.
- iv. These issues of fact and law in which H.H. has a personal interest are common with the class.
- v. These common issues of fact and law predominate over issues affecting only individual class members.
- vi. With the total number of class members exceeding 50, the class is so numerous that it would be impracticable to bring all class members before the court.
- vii. H.H. will adequately represent the members of the class.
- viii. H.H. and the other Class Minors will be represented, upon Court approval, by a qualified Guardian Ad Litem as well as class counsel.

- 96. The Class Parents and Class Minors have been damaged by:
 - a. Class Parents have not been allowed to parent, see, visit, care for, or otherwise interact with their children, unlawfully taken from them by use of the CVAs, POAs or other substantively similar agreements.
 - b. Class Parents and Class Minors have endured suffering sadness, pain and emotional distress resulting from the use of the CVAs, POAs or other substantively similar agreements.
 - c. Class Parents have been denied the opportunity to provide care, love, and affection to Class Minors.
 - d. Class Minors have lost the services, care, protection, and assistance of Class Parents.
 - e. Class Parents and Class Minors have both been deprived of and have endured lost society, companionship, comfort, guidance, kindly offices, and advice of each other.
 - f. Class Minors have been deprived of medical and other types of care and assistance that CCDSS would have been required to provide under N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100 et seq. had the Class Minors been removed from their homes pursuant to law.
- 97. The parental/familial relationships between Class Parents and Class Minors have been interrupted, damaged, harmed and or destroyed due to the conduct of the Defendant(s).

CLAIMS FOR RELIEF

COUNT I: NEGLIGENCE (against Defendant Lindsay)

- 98. Plaintiffs adopt and incorporate by reference all allegations of this Complaint as if fully set out herein.
- 99. Defendant Lindsay has served as CCDSS attorney for a period in excess of 18 years. At all times relevant, Defendant Lindsay was trained in the law as an attorney, licensed to practice law, in North Carolina as authorized by the North Carolina State Bar and specifically as it relates to being a lawyer for a North Carolina Department of Social Services.
- 100. At all relevant times, Lindsay has improperly and without legal authority prepared CVAs, POAs and similar documents and obtained signatures from parents, either directly or indirectly, and made misrepresentations to accomplish the purpose of encouraging parents to sign the CVAs, POAs and similar documents for the purpose of removing children from the lawful parent/plaintiff's care, custody, and control.
- 101. Defendant Lindsay stated to the Court that he had personal knowledge of at least 20 CVAs.
- 102. Upon information and belief, Defendant Lindsay received, reviewed, and approved from other CCDSS workers dozens, if not hundreds, of CVAs, POAs or other similar documents during his tenure as staff attorney for CCDSS.
- 103. Upon information and belief, Defendant Lindsay improperly used his position to influence CCDSS to NOT file petitions in regard to abused, neglected, and dependent children of Cherokee County based on personal relationships he had with surrounding family members of either the parents or children.

- 104. Defendant Lindsay's conduct as set forth above was in violation of the Plaintiffs' constitutional rights.
- 105. Defendant Lindsay failed to render services and exercise the degree of care and or skill commonly applied and used by other DSS attorneys similarly trained with similar experience that a prudent reputable attorney representing a Department of Social Services would have used when dealing with the plaintiffs and similar circumstances as set forth herein.
- 106. Defendant Lindsay failed to exercise appropriate professional judgment and engaged in misconduct which is otherwise unreasonable under the circumstances as set forth herein.
- 107. As a proximate result of Lindsay's negligence, Plaintiffs have suffered damages as set forth and sought herein.

COUNT II: NEGLIGENCE (against Palmer, Supervisors and Social Workers)

- 108. Plaintiffs adopt and incorporate by reference all allegations of this Complaint as if fully set out herein.
- 109. At all times relevant to the transactions and occurrence's or series of transactions or occurrences giving rise to the complaint, the Defendant Social Workers received the training required by the state to be social workers at the Cherokee Department of Social Services.
- 110. Upon information and belief, the use of CVAs and POAs and other similar documents by CCDSS was approved of by either official policy, unofficial custom, or constituted an official endorsed or accepted practice of CCDSS.
- 111. Chapter 7B of the General Statutes clearly states that it "shall be interpreted and construed so as to . . . provide procedures for the hearing of juvenile cases that assure

- fairness and equity and that "protect the constitutional rights of juveniles and parents N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100(1) (emphasis added).
- 112. Upon information and belief, when Defendant Lindsay or the Director (at the relevant time) were questioned by social workers, they represented that the use of CVAs, POAs and other similar documents were lawful.
- 113. Upon information and belief, all Defendants received training from the North Carolina Department of Health and Human Services on the proper procedures for child removal pursuant to N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100 et. seq.
- 114. The Defendants acted with deliberate indifference to such training, the law, the rights of the plaintiffs, and in other ways yet to be discovered through discovery during both the class certification process and discovery on the merits.
- 115. Upon information and belief, there is a written manual promulgated by NCDHHS setting forth written instructions for county departments of social services on the proper and lawful methods to remove children from their homes pursuant to N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100 et seq.
- 116.On multiple occasions, the CCDSS was audited by the NCDHHS as it related to their files involving the removal of minor children.
 - a. Upon information and belief, the CVA and POA process were not discussed with or approved if by NCDHHS or the State of North Carolina.
 - b. Upon information and belief, the CVA, POA and other similar documents were not shown or disclosed to the state inspectors.

- c. Upon information and belief, the Defendants hid the CVAs, POAs and other similar documents and the process for obtaining CVAs from the state inspectors from NCDHHS.
- 117. Defendants negligently used the CVAs, POAs and other similar documents to deprive Plaintiffs of their children.

COUNT III: GROSS NEGLIGENCE (against Lindsay, Palmer, Supervisors and Social Workers)

- 118. Plaintiffs adopt and incorporate by reference all allegations of this Complaint as if fully set out herein.
- 119. Defendants', by their conduct as described in this Complaint, acted in reckless disregard of, or wanton indifference to, the rights of the Plaintiffs.
- 120. Traditionally, gross negligence has been defined as "wanton conduct done with conscious or reckless disregard for the rights and safety of others." *Toomer v. Garrett*, 155 N.C. App. 462, 482, 574 S.E.2d 76, 92 (2002) (quoting *Bullins v. Schmidt*, 322 N.C. 580, 583, 369 S.E.2d 601, 603 (1988)).
- 121. Defendants' gross and utter failure to take care to follow the constitutional and statutory mandates regarding the removal of children from the home as described throughout this Complaint over a period of many years clearly demonstrates deliberate indifference to the rights of the Plaintiffs and constitutes willful and wanton conduct.
- 122. As a result of this gross failure to exercise its duty of care, Defendants' use of these CVAs and POAs proximately caused the injuries described in this Complaint.
- 123. As a result of Cherokee County's conduct, Plaintiffs have suffered damages in excess of \$25,000.00.

124. As a direct or proximate result of Defendants' gross negligence, Plaintiffs have suffered damages in excess of \$25,000.00.

COUNT IV: NEGLIGENT MISREPRESENTATION (against Palmer, Lindsay, Supervisors and Social Workers)

- 125. Plaintiffs adopt and incorporate by reference all allegations of this Complaint as if fully set out herein.
- 126. Defendants made statements to Plaintiffs regarding the legality of the CVAs and the impact that signing a CVA would have on them and their children.
- 127. Defendants made, or caused to be made, material misrepresentations and/or misleading statements to Plaintiffs, as described above. These misrepresentations were made negligently, and without regard for their truth.
- 128. Defendants intended their misrepresentations to be relied upon by Plaintiffs, and Plaintiffs, in fact, reasonably relied on Defendants' representations in executing the CVAs, POAs or other similar documents.
- 129. Defendants failed to exercise reasonable care and competence in communicating the material facts to Plaintiffs.
- 130. Plaintiffs actually and reasonably relied upon the false information and/or material facts not disclosed by Defendants, and Plaintiffs' reliance was justifiable as, under the same or similar circumstances, a reasonable person or party, in the exercise of ordinary care for its own welfare would have either relied on the negligent misrepresentations or would not have discovered them.
- 131. Plaintiffs' reliance proximately caused them to incur damages.
- 132. As a result of Defendants' negligent misrepresentations, Plaintiffs have has incurred damages and such damages were proximately caused by

- Defendants' conduct. These proximate injuries would not have occurred if Defendants had not made the omissions or misleading statements to Plaintiffs.
- 133. As a proximate result of Defendants' conduct, Plaintiffs have suffered damages in excess of \$25,000.00.

COUNT V: NEGLIGENT HIRING AND RETENTION (against Cherokee County)

- 134. Plaintiffs adopt and incorporate by reference all allegations of this Complaint as if fully set out herein.
- 135. Defendant Cherokee County owed a duty to its residents and citizens to ensure that its agents and employees acted pursuant to applicable constitutional and statutory mandates.
- 136. Defendant Cherokee County, either directly by its Board of Commissioners or its agents and employees bearing the authority and responsibility for doing so, had a duty to ensure that the director of social services discharged the director's duties pursuant to applicable constitutional and statutory mandates.
- 137. At all times relevant, Director Palmer did not have the requisite qualifications to be the Director of Cherokee County Social Services, as set out by the North Carolina Office of State Human Resources.
- 138. At all times relevant, Director Palmer did not have the training or experience to perform the duties required as a Director of Social Services in North Carolina.
- 139. Defendant Cherokee County, either directly by its Board of Commissioners or its agents and employees bearing the authority and responsibility for doing so, failed to adequately oversee Defendant Palmer and other Directors of Social Services.
- 140. The use of unlawful CVAs and POAs and other similar documents has been systemic in CCDSS for many years and over the tenures of multiple directors.

- 141. At no point during the time that the CVAs and POAs were being used to remove children from the custody of their parents did Defendant Cherokee County, either directly by its Board of Commissioners or its agents and employees bearing the authority and responsibility for doing so, properly determined that CCDSS was using the unlawful agreements and take appropriate steps to correct the unlawful policies and practices of CCDSS, and by so doing and so failing to act, established and caused the implementation of a unlawful and unconstitutional policy, causing harm and damages.
- 142. As a direct and proximate cause of Cherokee County's negligence, as set forth above, the Plaintiffs have, in fact, suffered damages.
- 143. Plaintiffs are entitled to recover damages in excess of \$25,000.00 from Cherokee County.

COUNT VI: GROSS NEGLIGENT HIRING AND RETENTION (against Cherokee County)

- 144. Plaintiffs adopt and incorporate by reference all allegations of this Complaint as if fully set out herein.
- 145. In addition, or in the alternative, Cherokee County was grossly negligent in its hiring and retention of Palmer. Traditionally, gross negligence has been defined as "wanton conduct done with conscious or reckless disregard for the rights and safety of others." *Toomer v. Garrett*, 155 N.C. App. 462, 482, 574 S.E.2d 76, 92 (2002) (quoting *Bullins v. Schmidt*, 322 N.C. 580, 583, 369 S.E.2d 601, 603 (1988)).
- 146. Defendant Cherokee County's gross and utter failure to make adequate inquiry into and respond appropriately to the unlawful conduct described throughout this Complaint over a period of many years was shows deliberate indifference to the rights of the Plaintiffs and constitutes willful and wanton conduct.

- 147. As a result of this gross failure to exercise its duty of care, Cherokee County's failure to discharge any DSS Director, including Defendant Palmer, who permitted the use of these CVAs and POAs proximately caused the injuries described in this Complaint.
- 148. Defendant Cherokee County was grossly negligent in its failure to properly oversee its Department of Social Services.
- 149. Further, Defendant Cherokee County was deliberately indifferent to the acts, actions or failures to act and to the rights to the named plaintiffs and class plaintiffs.
- 150. As a result of Cherokee County's conduct, Plaintiffs have suffered damages in excess of \$25,000.00.

COUNT VII: NEGLIGENT SUPERVISION by Defendant Palmer

- 151. Plaintiffs adopt and incorporate by reference all allegations of this Complaint as if fully set out herein.
- 152. Chapter 7B of the General Statutes clearly states that it "shall be interpreted and construed so as to . . . provide procedures for the hearing of juvenile cases that assure fairness and equity and that protect the constitutional rights of juveniles and parents"

 N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100(1) (emphasis added).
- 153. Defendant Palmer had a duty to ensure that she established policies for CCDSS that protected the constitutional rights of juveniles and parents.
- 154. Defendant Palmer had a duty to supervise the social workers, supervisors, attorney, and other employees of CCDDS to ensure that their actions did not violate the constitutional rights of juveniles and parents.
- 155. Defendant Palmer had a duty to establish protective services for juveniles alleged to be abused, neglected, or dependent. N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-300.

- 156. Defendant Palmer had a duty to make a prompt and thorough assessment of a complaint that a juvenile within Cherokee County is abused, neglected, or dependent. N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-302(a).
- 157.By law, if in the course of this assessment, Director Palmer determined that removal of the juvenile from the child's home is necessary for the protection of the juvenile, the Director is required to "sign a petition seeking to invoke the jurisdiction of the court for the juvenile's protection." N.C. Gen. Stat. § 302(c).
- 158. Therefore, as final policy maker and final supervisor over all employees and agents of CCDSS, Defendant Palmer had a duty to ensure that the agents and employees of CCDSS acted pursuant to applicable constitutional and statutory mandates.
- 159. Defendant Palmer failed to exercise her supervisory authority and thereby breached these duties.
- 160. Defendant Palmer further failed to make any inquiry into and respond appropriately to the unlawful conduct described throughout this Complaint over a period of many years.
- 161. Defendant Palmer further failed to supervise her employees to ensure that a petition seeking to invoke the jurisdiction of the juvenile court was filed when removal of a juvenile from his/her hone was deemed appropriate for the juvenile's protection.
- 162. These failures on the part of Defendant Palmer to discharge her duties of care proximately caused the injuries described in this Complaint.
- 163. Plaintiffs are entitled to recover damages in excess of \$25,000.00.

COUNT VIII: GROSS NEGLIGENT SUPERVISION (against Palmer)

- 164. Plaintiffs adopt and incorporate by reference all allegations of this Complaint as if fully set out herein.
- 165. In the alternative, Defendant Palmer's conduct was done in reckless disregard for the rights of the Plaintiffs. Traditionally, gross negligence has been defined as "wanton conduct done with conscious or reckless disregard for the rights and safety of others."

 Toomer v. Garrett, 155 N.C. App. 462, 482, 574 S.E.2d 76, 92 (2002) (quoting Bullins v. Schmidt, 322 N.C. 580, 583, 369 S.E.2d 601, 603 (1988)).
- 166. These gross failures on the part of Defendant Palmer to discharge her duties of care proximately caused the injuries described in this Complaint.
- 167. Defendant Palmer was grossly negligent in its failure to properly oversee the Department of Social Services.
- 168. As a result of Defendant Palmer's gross negligence, Plaintiffs are entitled to recover damages in excess of \$25,000.00.

COUNT IX: ACTUAL FRAUD (against Lindsay, Palmer, Supervisors and Social Workers)

- 169. Plaintiffs adopt and incorporate by reference all allegations of this Complaint as if fully set out herein.
- 170. The statements Defendants made to Hogan and Unnamed Plaintiffs described above regarding the CVA or POA or other similar document were false, misleading, and material at the time they were made.
- 171. Defendants knew these statements were false at the time they were made.
- 172. The Defendants made these false statements with the intention that Plaintiffs would rely on these misrepresentations and sign the CVAs and/or POAs.

- 173. Plaintiffs did, in fact, rely on these false statements when they signed the CVAs and/or POAs.
- 174. No provision of law exists within the North Carolina General Statutes authorizing CCDSS to draft or otherwise effect the CVA or any substantively similar agreement.
- 175. The misrepresentations were made willfully and wantonly, and with intention of coercing and/or otherwise deceiving Plaintiffs into abandoning their rights as parents.
- 176. Defendants' false representations to Plaintiffs were reasonably calculated to deceive.

 Defendants' false representations were made with the intent to deceive and with the intent to be acted upon.
- 177. Plaintiffs were, in fact, deceived by Defendants' false representations and acted upon them.
- 178. Plaintiffs reasonably relied on Defendants' representations in signing the CVAs and/or POAs, as under the same or similar circumstances, a reasonable person, in the exercise of ordinary care for his own welfare would have relied on the false representations.
- 179. Defendants have acted intentionally and with malice toward Plaintiffs and/or in reckless disregard of Plaintiffs' rights.
- 180. The Defendants, at the times relevant, improperly billed either local, state, tribal or federal government funding sources while engaging in the CVA or POA process with the Plaintiff and those similarly situated Exhibit G.
- 181. Until discovery is conducted, the other Class Parents will not have sufficient information to provide more specific allegations, nor will they have reasonably been expected to discover the deception of CCDSS and its agents and employees.

- 182. Plaintiffs have suffered damages proximately caused by Defendants' false representations.
- 183. As a result of Defendants' deceit, fraud and fraudulent inducement,

 Plaintiffs are entitled to a judgment against Defendants for their
 damages, which are in excess of \$25,000.00, plus attorneys' fees.

COUNT X: CONSTRUCTIVE FRAUD (against Lindsay, Palmer, Supervisors and Social Workers)

- 184. Plaintiffs adopt and incorporate by reference all allegations of this Complaint as if fully set out herein.
- 185. "A constructive fraud claim . . . is based on a confidential relationship rather than a specific misrepresentation. The very nature of constructive fraud defies specific and concise allegations and the particularity requirement may be met by alleging facts and circumstances '(1) which created the relation of trust and confidence, and (2) [which] led up to and surrounded the consummation of the transaction in which defendant is alleged to have taken advantage of his position of trust to the hurt of plaintiff." *Terry v. Terry*, 302 N.C. 77, 85, 273 S.E.2d 674, 678-79 (1981) (quoting *Rhodes v. Jones*, 232 N.C. 548-49, 61 S.E. 2d at 725 (1950)).
- 186. Upon information and belief, CCDSS and its agents and employees had a relationship of trust and confidence with Plaintiff Hogan and the other Class Parents prior to or during the course of obtaining the Class Parent's signatures on the CVAs, POAs or substantively similar agreements.
 - a. In many instances, the Defendant(s) had prior working history involving the minor children and parents who signed the CVA or POA.
 - b. In many instances, the Class Parents were in a position of mental, physical,

- economic, or emotional vulnerability when they were coerced into giving up their children by and through the use of CCDSS's CVA or POA.
- c. Upon information and belief, in many instances, the employee/agents of CCDSS when entering into these agreements told the plaintiff/parents, if they didn't sign the agreement, their children would be sent to foster care, possibly adopted, or removed from to a degree that the plaintiff would never have any kind of contact or ever see their children again.
- d. Once the minor children were removed, there was no follow-up by CCDSS as to the health, well-being or care of the minor child.
- e. There was no follow-up with the parent/plaintiffs to see if there had been any substantive changes in their life or if they had contact of any kind with the minor children.
- 187. CCDSS and its agents and employees used coercive assertions to Plaintiff Hogan and other Class Parents in order to obtain signatures on the CVAs, POAs or substantively similar agreements applicable to their children.
- 188. Plaintiff Hogan and other Class Parents relied on the position of trust and authority occupied by CCDSS its agents and employees when they acquiesced to Defendants' attempts to obtain their signatures on the CVAs, POAs or substantively similar agreements.
- 189. Plaintiff Hogan, other Class Parents, H.H., and Class Minors were injured as a proximate case of Defendants' conduct.

- 190. The Defendants at the times relevant unlawfully billed, either local, state, tribal or federal government funding sources while engaging in the CVA or POA process with the Plaintiff and those similarly situated.
- 191. Until discovery is conducted, the other Class Parents will not have sufficient information to provide more specific allegations, nor will they have reasonably been expected to discover the deception of CCDSS and its agents and employees.
- 192. Plaintiffs are entitled to recover damages for their injuries from the Defendants in an amount in excess of \$25,000.00.

COUNT XI: Deprivation of Rights 42 U.S.C. § 1983 – Palmer, Lindsay, and Unnamed CCDSS Social Workers and CCDSS Supervisors

- 193. Plaintiffs adopt and incorporate by reference all allegations of this Complaint as if fully set out herein.
- 194. Defendant Lindsay, Defendant Palmer, and other unnamed CCDSS Supervisors and CCDSS Social Workers (hereinafter "CCDSS employees") are "persons" as that term is used in 42 U.S.C. § 1983.
- 195. At all relevant times, CCDSS employees were acting under color of state law.
- 196. While CVAs were entered into in the course and scope of CCDSS's child welfare, family services, and child protective services efforts, the facilitation of these agreements fall outside the duties and responsibilities of CCDSS and Defendant Lindsay imposed by, inter alia, N.C. Gen. Stat. §§ 7B-108A, -108A(14), -108A(18) and other applicable statutes.
- 197. At no time after the removal of H.H. did Defendant Lindsay, Defendant Palmer, any CCDSS supervisor, or CCDSS social worker or health or community worker review the placement as required by N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100 et. seq., or check on the health, safety, or welfare of the minor child.

- 198. At all times relevant, Defendant Cherokee County delegated oversight, supervision, policies, and procedures of CCDSS to its directors, who act at the authorization of Cherokee County.
- 199. Pursuant to N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100 et. seq., Defendant Cindy Palmer was at all times relevant to this complaint, and other directors before her at times referenced herein, the final policy maker with regard to all investigative and placement activities conducted by her staff, subordinates, attorney, and employees.
- 200. At the times relevant, Defendant Palmer and other directors similarly situated were acting under the color of state law in her and their individual and official capacity.
- 201. At the times relevant, the supervisors of CCDSS were acting under color of state law in their individual and official capacity.
- 202. At the times relevant, the social workers of CCDSS were acting under color of state law in their individual and official capacities.
- 203. At the times relevant, Defendant Lindsay was acting under color of state law in his individual and official capacities.
- 204. At the times relevant, unknown defendant directors, supervisors, and social workers, staff employees and health and community workers were engaged in conduct and activities in their individual and official capacities under the color of state law.
- 205. At the times relevant, the defendant directors, supervisors, social workers, staff employees, health and community workers and Defendant Lindsay were acting within the scope of their employment.
- 206. Plaintiffs have a constitutionally protected liberty interest and right to custody of H.H. See e.g., Troxel v. Granville, 530 U.S. 57, 65-66 (2000) ("The liberty interest at issue in

this case -- the interest of parents in the care, custody, and control of their children -- is perhaps the oldest of the fundamental liberty interests recognized by [the United States Supreme] Court."); Meyer v. Nebraska, 262 U.S. 390, 399, 401 (1923), ("[T]he 'liberty' protected by the Due Process Clause includes the right of parents to 'establish a home and bring up children' and 'to control the education of their own.""); Pierce v. Society of Sisters, 268 U.S. 510, 534-535 (1925) ("T]he 'liberty of parents and guardians' includes the right 'to direct the upbringing and education of children under their control"; . . . "the child is not the mere creature of the State; those who nurture him and direct his destiny have the right, coupled with the high duty, to recognize and prepare him for additional obligations."); Prince v. Massachusetts, 321 U.S. 158 (1944), ("It is cardinal . . . that the custody, care and nurture of the child reside first in the parents, whose primary function and freedom include preparation for obligations the state can neither supply nor hinder."); Wisconsin v. Yoder, 406 U.S. 205, 232 (1972) ("The history and culture of Western civilization reflect a strong tradition of parental concern for the nurture and upbringing of their children. This primary role of the parents in the upbringing of their children is now established beyond debate as an enduring American tradition"); Quilloin v. Walcott, 434 U.S. 246, 255 (1978) ("T]he relationship between parent and child is constitutionally protected"); Parham v. J. R., 442 U.S. 584, 602 (1979) (The United State Supreme Court's "jurisprudence historically has reflected Western civilization concepts of the family as a unit with broad parental authority over minor children. [Its] cases have consistently followed that course"); Santosky v. Kramer, 455 U.S. 745, 753 (1982) (discussing "the fundamental liberty interest of natural parents in the care, custody, and management of their child"); and Troxel, at 66 ("In light of . . . extensive precedent, it cannot now be

- doubted that the Due Process Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment protects the fundamental right of parents to make decisions concerning the care, custody, and control of their children.")
- 207. Parents have a right under the Constitution of the United States, the Constitution of North Carolina, and the laws of the United States and North Carolina to live with their children free from involvement of CCDSS, absent proof by clear, cogent and convincing evidence of abuse, neglect, or dependency being produced in a court of law.
- 208. Children have a right under the Constitution of the United States, the Constitution of North Carolina, and the laws of the United States and North Carolina to live with their parent or parents free from involvement of CCDSS, absent proof by clear, cogent and convincing evidence of abuse, neglect, or dependency being produced in a court of law.
- 209. Children and parents (the named Plaintiffs and class Plaintiffs) have the right to live together as a family without government interference.
- 210. The only way a social worker, agent or the Director of a DSS may lawfully remove a child under North Carolina law is by clear, cogent and convincing evidence based on allegations of abuse, neglect or dependency.
- 211. Only a Court Order, arising from due deliberation, duly signed by a Judge, and filed with the Court, can be used to interfere, interrupt or prevent the relationship between a parent and a child (the named Plaintiffs and class Plaintiffs).
- 212. No judicial authorization ever occurred for this or any other CVA as it relates to the allegations as set forth herein, which removed a child from their parent (the named Plaintiffs and class Plaintiffs).

- 213. Neither named Plaintiff nor any class Plaintiff was informed of the harm which would result from the execution of such documents as CVAs and POAs, and instead relied upon the representations of CCDSS and its agents and employees, who withheld such information, to the detriment of the named Plaintiff or class Plaintiff.
- 214. No emergency was ever alleged in a single CVA or POA or similar document.
- 215. No statement was ever alleged in a single CVA, POA or similar document, that a child was abused, neglected or dependent as defined and required by law.
- 216. No statement was ever alleged in a single CVA, POA or similar document, that a child was exposed to a substantial risk of bodily injury or harm.
- 217. No statement was ever alleged in a single CVA, POA or similar document, that a child would be removed from the jurisdiction of the Court.
- 218. No statement was ever alleged in a single CVA, POA or similar document, as it relates to a child being covered by the Indian Child Welfare Act, even when it was necessary to do so.
- 219. At the times relevant, the Defendants failed to represent the laws and facts, as set forth herein, to the plaintiff parents, accurately, during the process that resulted in the removal of the minor children from their parents (the plaintiffs).
- 220. At the times relevant, the Defendants, as set forth herein, lacked any legal right to remove these minor children from their parents.
- 221. At the times relevant, there existed no legal authority for the Defendants to remove the minor children from their parents.

- 222. At no time relevant to the allegations herein, did the Defendants ever attempt to establish or work a safety plan with these parents for these children after the CVA, POA or similar document was signed and the children were removed from their parents.
- 223. At the times relevant, none of these parents were ever noticed or provided a predeprivation hearing as required by North Carolina law or by any process otherwise due.
- 224. At no relevant time were Class Parents provided counsel as required by North Carolina law.
- 225. At no relevant time were Class Minors provided counsel, the appointment of a guardian *ad litem*, or an attorney for a guardian *ad litem* as required by North Carolina law.
- 226. The minor children plaintiffs in this case, individually and as a class, based on the allegations as set forth herein, make the following claims against the named defendants, their predecessors, successors and those yet to be known and or named through the discovery process.
- 227. At the times relevant, not one Plaintiff was ever allowed or provided a post-deprivation hearing as it relates to the allegations as set forth herein.
- 228. The conduct on behalf of the Defendants towards the Plaintiffs shocks the conscience and at no time relevant is supported in law or fact.
- 229. The right to parent one's child is enshrined in the Due Process Clause of the 14th Amendment to the Constitution of the United States and the Law of the Land Clause in Article I, Section 19 if the North Carolina Constitution.
- 230. The Defendants' conduct violated clearly established constitutional rights of the named Plaintiffs, class Plaintiffs, and those yet to be determined through discovery. These rights were clearly established at the time these violations occurred.

- 231. Defendants' actions deprived both Plaintiffs of their constitutional rights and violated their rights to both procedural and substantive due process.
- 232. The actions of the CCDSS employees resulted an unlawful seizure of H.H. in violation of the Fourth Amendment to the Constitution of the United States.
- 233. The actions of the CCDSS employees unlawfully deprived Hogan and H.H. of their respective freedom to associate with each other in violation of the First Amendment to the Constitution of the United States.
- 234. The actions of the CCDSS employees deprived Plaintiffs of procedural due process by interfering with their right to freedom of association in violation of his rights under the First Amendment to the Constitution of the United States.
- 235. The actions of the CCDSS employees deprived Plaintiffs of procedural due process by not providing a prompt and fair post-deprivation juridical review in violation of Plaintiffs' rights under the Fourteenth Amendment to the Constitution of the United States.
- 236. The actions of the CCDSS employees were made with deliberate indifference and deprived Plaintiffs of substantive due process in that they shock the conscience of the Court. The use of CVAs POAs and substantively similar agreements were intended to and did allow CCDSS and it agents and employees to evade judicial review of their coercive and unlawful action and separate parents from their children without lawful authority. These actions by the CCDSS employees violated Plaintiffs' rights to substantive due process in violation of the Fourteenth Amendment of the Constitution of the United States.
- 237. Defendants each engaged in conduct in furtherance of the object of this conspiracy and induced others to engage in conduct in furtherance of those conspiracies.

- 238. Defendants engaged in such conduct in bad faith and with intentionally, recklessly, and with callous disregard for, and deliberate indifference to Plaintiffs' rights.
- 239. As a direct and foreseeable consequence of this deprivation:
 - a. Plaintiff Hogan and H.H. were separated in excess of 180 days. As a direct and foreseeable consequence of this conduct, Plaintiff Hogan and H.H. suffered pain and suffering, emotional trauma and distress, mental anguish, and Hogan was prevented from providing for the care, custody, and control of H.H. during a valuable and critical time of minor child's formative years.
 - b. Class Parents and Class Minors suffered substantially similar injuries when they were separated for various periods of time.
- 240. The CVA was unlawful and obtained in violation of Hogan's federally and state law protected rights particularly those under the U.S. Constitution, North Carolina Constitution, and North Carolina General Statutes in many ways, including but not limited to:
 - a. The agreement is not permitted by, did not comply with, and is contrary to the provisions of N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100 et. seq., of the North Carolina General Statutes because, inter alia:
 - i. The agreement did not allow Plaintiff specified minimum visitation with the minor child, in violation of N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-905.1.
 - ii. The agreement failed to follow the mandate of N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-507(a), which provides that any order placing or continuing the placement of a juvenile in the custody or placement responsibility of a county department of social services (whether it is an Order for nonsecure

custody, continued nonsecure custody, a dispositional Order, or a review Order):

- Shall contain a finding the juvenile's removal or continuation in or return to the juvenile's home would be contrary to the juvenile's best interest;
- Shall contain findings as to whether the county department of social services has made reasonable efforts to prevent or eliminate the need for placement of the juvenile, unless the court has previously determined that such efforts are not required and shall cease;
- 3. Shall contain findings as to whether a county department of social services should continue to make reasonable efforts to prevent or eliminate the need for placement of the juvenile;
- 4. Shall specify that the juvenile's placement and care the responsibility of the county department of social services and that the agency is to provide or arrange for the foster care or other placement of the juvenile; and
- 5. May provide for services or other efforts aimed at returning the juvenile to a safe home or at achieving another permanent plan for the juvenile.
- iii. The agreement is unauthorized by N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100 et. seq., which does not authorize CCDSS to enter into private custody agreements,

powers of attorneys, file private custody actions, or take any actions regarding custody of a minor child without judicial action.

- 1. These CVAs and POAs are more similar to a private parental custody agreement than a custody order entered under the authority of N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100 et. seq.,.
- 2. These CVAs and POAs, while similar to a private parental custody agreement, are not authorized under N.C. Gen. Stat § 50-13.1 et seq. or N.C. Gen. Stat § 50A-101 et seq.,
- 3. These CVAs and POAs, though appearing to be similar to a private parental custody agreement, are prohibited by law.
- iv. Under N.C. Gen. Stat § 7B-905(b), a dispositional order under which a juvenile is removed from the custody of a parent, guardian, custodian, or caretaker shall direct that a review hearing (as required by N.C Gen. Stat § 7B-906) be held with 90 days from the date of the dispositional hearing.
- v. It was not executed under the supervision of the District Court of Cherokee County, North Carolina, which possesses original and exclusive jurisdiction over all juveniles alleged to be abused, neglected, dependent, undisciplined, or delinquent within the County. See N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-200, 7B-1600, and 7B-1601.
- vi. It was not executed under the supervision of the District Court of Cherokee County, North Carolina, which possesses original and exclusive jurisdiction over all child custody actions. See N.C. Gen. Stat. § 50A-201(b) and N.C. Gen. Stat § Chapter 50-13.1 et seq.,

- vii. It was not reviewed by a court official or guardian ad litem for the minor child, and was not filed in the minor child's juvenile action court file (Cherokee County 15-JA-73).
- viii. North Carolina District Court has the original and exclusive jurisdiction over all matters regarding all minor children within the state (excluding adoptions).
- b. The CVA failed to follow the North Carolina Rules of Practice and Rules of Civil Procedure by *inter alia*:
 - It was not signed by a Judge or filed with the Cherokee County Clerk of Court's office.
 - ii. CCDSS did not file any motion, notice on for hearing, or in any other way bring before or otherwise seek court approval or oversight in entering into the CVAs as are material herein.
- c. The execution of the CVA was lacking in any legal safeguards for the rights of Hogan or H.H. as required by N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100 et. seq., and the Constitutions of the United States and the State of North Carolina.
- d. CCDSS and its employees and agents were aware of Judge Sellers' Order entered during In re H.H. (entered with the consent of CCDSS), which had already established the court's jurisdiction over H.H., Hogan, and resolved the issue of H.H.'s custody.
- e. The CVA contained no provisions to revoke or otherwise modify the terms contained therein and contained no provision to allow judicial review or ratification at any time.

- f. The CVA was used to deprive Hogan and the child of the right to procedural due process and substantive due process.
- g. Other ways that shall be ascertained through discovery and proven at trial.
- 241. Defendants represented to Plaintiffs and Plaintiffs in reasonable reliance on Defendants' representations believed the CVAs and POAs were binding legal documents with the same force and effect as an order of the Court, based on the representations of CCDSS.
- 242. The CVA was drafted and formatted in such a manner as to resemble a Court Order.
- 243. Defendant Palmer and others who were in the position to establish and promulgate the policies and official practices of CCDSS were aware of, approved, and directed the use of the CVA and substantively similar "agreements."
- 244. Defendant Lindsay drafted multiple CVAs and POAs involving many parents and children over the course of multiple years.
 - a. The CVAs were prepared, propagated, and produced by CCDSS based upon Defendant Lindsay's advice, drafting, and/or counsel. The CVA was designed to be a bilateral "agreement" requiring the signatures of both the parents and the recipient adults.
 - b. Upon information and belief, Defendant Lindsay, Defendant Palmer, CCDSS and or Cherokee County are in possession of electronic copies of many, if not all, of the CVAs and POAs and substantively similar agreements utilized by the Defendants in their official policy, practice, and custom of using unlawful coercion and "agreements" to coerce parents into "surrendering" custody of their minor children in derogation of the parents' rights and privileges under the Constitutions of the United States and North Carolina.

- i. All named and unnamed social workers and social worker supervisors were agents, employees, servants, and health and community workers of Cherokee County and CCDSS, and CCDSS is liable for their tortious actions particularly in light of the deliberate indifference of Cherokee county, CCDSS, its employees, its agents and other defendants yet to be determined through the discovery process.
- ii. CCDSS, its director and policy makers are liable for the direct activity and actions of the DSS and it officials and employees through their individual acts and actions, as well as the policies and *de facto* policies.
- iii. These unlawful "agreements" were crafted and utilized to unlawfully take minor children from the custody of their parents with the knowledge and approval of the CCDSS director or Defendant Lindsay or both.
- c. In addition to the CVAs, Defendant Lindsay and Defendant Palmer and prior directors unlawfully utilized what they described as "Powers of Attorney" ("POA") to also remove children from the custody of their parents.
 - A POA was used to unilaterally remove a child from the custody of a parent without court oversight or approval.
 - ii. Use of a POA to remove a child from his/her parent violated same rights as the use of a CVA.
 - iii. Upon information and belief, CCDSS and its agents and employees made material misrepresentations to parents to induce them to sign POAs.
 - iv. Upon information and belief, parents executed POAs acting in reliance on the false statements of CCDSS and its agents and employees.

- 245. The named defendants combined, confederated, and agreed to act in conformity with their unlawful patterns, customs, and policies. Each member of the conspiracy shared the same conspiratorial objective to deprive the Plaintiffs of their federally protected rights resulting in the harm and damages that the plaintiffs have incurred.
- 246. As a result of Defendants' conduct, Plaintiffs have been damaged in excess of \$25,000.00.

COUNT XII: Deprivation of Rights 42 U.S.C. § 1983 Cherokee County and CCDSS (Monnell v. Dep't of Social Services, 436 U.S. 658)

- 247. Plaintiffs adopt and incorporate by reference all allegations of this Complaint as if fully set out herein.
- 248. CCDSS is a department of Cherokee County. Cherokee County is governed by a Board of Commissioners, who have oversight over all county programs and departments.
- 249. The Director of CCDSS, pursuant to N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100 et. seq., is the final policymaker for all policies and procedures established to govern the operations and activities of CCDSS, a power granted to the Director by Cherokee County.
- 250. Defendant Palmer is the current Director of CCDSS.
- 251. The named Defendants, as well as unnamed and other as yet unknown supervisors, directors, policymakers, and other responsible individuals are "persons" as defined pursuant to 42 U.S.C. §1983 and *Monell v. Dep't of Soc. Servs.*, 436 U.S. 658, 98 S. Ct. 2018 (1978), and its progeny.
- 252. Defendant Lindsay was at the relevant times simultaneously the attorney contracted and hired to represent CCDSS in juvenile court proceedings as well as the attorney for Cherokee County. Defendant Lindsay was also an advisor to employees of CCDSS, including its directors. Defendant Lindsay was also a policymaker for CCDSS.

- 253. Defendants Lindsay and Palmer established as official policy or custom the use of CVAs, POAs or substantively similar agreements to coerce parents to surrender custody of their children in violation of their rights under the First, Fourth and Fourteenth Amendments to the Constitution of the United States (see Count 1, supra).
- 254. The fundamental right to familial relations is constitutionally protected.
- 255. Cherokee County, by and through its final policy maker, maintained a policy, custom, or pattern of practice of promoting, facilitating, and condoning the improper, illegal, and unconstitutional techniques by CCDSS social workers and other CCDSS employees and Defendant Lindsay.
- 256. Cherokee County further demonstrated deliberate indifference to the unlawful, unconstitutional, and unconscionable actions of their delegated policymakers, and further failed to adequately train, supervise, or discipline the Defendants as set forth herein in connection with protecting and ensuring the constitutional rights of the Plaintiffs and minor children.
- 257. Because the County Commissioners of Cherokee County and/or the Director of CCDSS and/or Defendant Scott Lindsay were the final policy makers during the past 19 years, their acts or omissions during that time constituted the policy, custom, or pattern and practice of CCDSS.
- 258. As the final policymaker for CCDSS, the County Commissioners of Cherokee County and/or the Director of CCDSS and/or Defendant Lindsay created, promulgated, and maintained the following polices, customs, or patters and practices which deprived all class plaintiffs, including Plaintiff Hogan and H.H., of their constitutionally protected rights by:

- a. Failing to properly train and supervise CCDSS social workers and employees with regard to their duties not to (1) fabricate purportedly legal documents, (2) coerce signatures from plaintiffs whereby they gave up their right to parent, (3) separate a parent from a child, (4) remove a child from his/her family, (5) conceal the CVA process from NCDHSS auditors. (6) intentionally and recklessly failed to follow the procedures as set forth in N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100 et. seq., (7) ignore the policies and guidelines as set forth by NCDHHS as it relates to safety plans, removal procedures, maintaining contact between parents and children, providing a reunification plan for parents and children and following up on placement of the minor children to ensure their safety, health and essential needs are being adequately met. Upon information and belief the defendants made factually inaccurate statements to the affected minor children.
- b. Encouraging, promoting and condoning CCDSS social workers to (1) fabricate purportedly legal documents, (2) coerce signatures from plaintiffs whereby they gave up their right to parent, (3) separate a parent from a child, (4) remove a child from his/her family, (5) conceal the CVA, POA and similar processes from NCDHSS auditors. (6) intentionally and recklessly failed to follow the procedures as set forth in N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100 et. seq., (7) ignore the policies and guidelines as set forth by NCDHHS as it relates to safety plans, removal procedures, maintaining contact between parents and children, providing a reunification plan for parents and children and following up on placement of the minor children to ensure their safety, health and essential needs are being

- adequately met; (8) fostering a climate of impunity for engaging in such unconstitutional conduct.
- c. Creating, promulgating, and maintain a policy, custom, or pattern of practice of failing to follow the law as set forth in N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100 et. seq., the policies, procedures and guidelines as set forth by NCDHHS and other behaviors, conduct or practices to be learned through discovery and proved at trial.
- 259. The wrongful acts and omissions that deprived Plaintiff Hogan of custody of his child and his right to parent occurred pursuant to Cherokee County and CCDSS's policies, customs, patterns, practices and conduct.
- 260. The policies, practices, customs and patterns of conduct of CCDSS and that of Cherokee County were the direct and proximate cause of all class plaintiffs, including Hogan, being unable to act as a parent to his child, associate with his child or enjoy his constitutionally protected rights accordingly.

COUNT XIII: 42 U.S.C. § 1983 - Violation of Equal Protection

- 261. Plaintiffs adopt and incorporate by reference all allegations of this Complaint as if fully set out herein.
- 262. The Defendants only utilized the practice of coercing parents into signing CVAs, POAs or substantively similar agreements in some cases. In others, CCDSS elected to file petitions in accordance with N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100 et. seq., of the North Carolina General Statutes.
- 263. There is no rational basis for the arbitrary and capricious decision to afford the protections of due process to some individuals while ignoring them for others.

- 264. Therefore, the decision to utilize the CVAs, POAs and similar agreements against one group of people and not others is in violation of the Equal Protection Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment to United States Constitution.
- 265. Therefore, each Class Parent and Class Minor that was harmed by use of the CVAs or substantively similar agreements was also denied equal protection under the law.
- 266. Upon information and belief, the CCDSS Director or Defendant Lindsay were the ultimate determiner/authority as it related to which plaintiff and child were coerced to use the CVA and POA processes and which families were allowed their constitutionally protected rights.
- 267. As a result of Defendants' conduct, Plaintiffs have suffered damages in excess of \$25,000.00.

COUNT XIV: Respondeat Superior

- 268. Plaintiffs adopt and incorporate by reference all allegations of this Complaint as if fully set out herein.
- 269. Liability for the tortuous conduct and constitutional violations by the Defendants in their individual and professional capacity are imputed to Cherokee County, a governmental subdivision of the state of North Carolina, by operation of the doctrine of respondent superior.
- 270. The conduct of Defendants Palmer, Lindsay, and all unnamed prior DSS directors, DSS Supervisors and DSS Social Workers, in their individual and official capacities, was within the scope of their employment with Cherokee County government and CCDSS and in the furtherance of Cherokee County and CCDSS.
- 271. The defendants owed a statutory duty to the plaintiffs to follow state law, act consistent

- with state polices, and not act in ways so as to infringe upon the rights and privileges of parents and minor children under the Constitutions of the United States and the State of North Carolina.
- 272. Defendants Palmer, Lindsay, and all unnamed prior DSS directors, DSS Supervisors and DSS Social Workers breached that duty when by presenting the CVA to Plaintiffs coercing them to sign.
- 273. Defendants Palmer, Lindsay, and all unnamed prior DSS directors, DSS Supervisors and DSS Social Workers breached that duty when by presenting CVAs, POAs and substantively similar agreements to Class Parents and coercing them to sign.
 - 274. The use of the unlawful CVAs, POAs and substantively similar agreements interrupted, interfered with, and destroyed the parental relationship and bond of that between Hogan and H.H. as well as between other Class Parents and Class Minors, and caused irreparable harm, emotional distress, mental anguish and damages yet to be determined.
- 275. All named and unnamed plaintiffs suffered damage and irreparable harm by the acts, conduct and results of the defendants in that their families were torn apart, the relationship between their siblings, parents and family were damaged or destroyed resulting in emotional trauma, pain and suffering.
- 276. Plaintiffs are entitled to recover damages from Defendants in excess of \$25,000.00.

COUNT XV: Civil Obstruction of Justice

- 277. Plaintiffs adopt and incorporate by reference all allegations of this Complaint as if fully set out herein.
- 278. Defendants intentionally, willfully, and maliciously engaged in an unlawful pattern of conduct by coercing Class Parents into signing CVAs or substantively similar agreements.

- 279. Defendants further used the CVAs or substantively similar agreements to avoid judicial supervision and oversight of their unlawful activities and to deny the right of the plaintiffs to access to justice and the right to open courts.
- 280. Defendants thereby obstructed the administration of public and legal justice by means of their unlawful actions as described throughout this Complaint.
- 281. Further, despite being under a statutory mandate to preserve all records of child protective services cases, CCDSS, its agents, and employees destroyed or knowingly permitted the destruction of records pertaining to child protective services cases, including case file containing copies of CVAs, POAs, and substantively similar agreements. This destruction has hindered, obstructed, and delayed the ability of counsel to identify the victims of CCDSS's wrongdoing, and file this action.
- 282. Class Parents and Class Minors were harmed by the unlawful actions taken by the Defendants in their attempt to obstruct justice as set forth elsewhere in the Complaint.
- 283. As a result of Defendants' conduct, Plaintiffs are entitled to recover damages in excess of \$25,000.00.

COUNT XVI: Violations Under the North Carolina Constitution

- 284. Plaintiffs adopt and incorporate by reference all allegations of this Complaint as if fully set out herein.

- 286. In *Troxel v. Granville*, 530 U.S. 57, 65-66 (2000), the United States Supreme Court held that "[i]n light of . . . extensive precedent, it cannot now be doubted that the Due Process Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment protects the fundamental right of parents to make decisions concerning the care, custody, and control of their children."
- 287. To ensure that all parents enjoy the protections of due process in any case where DSS seeks to remove a child from his or her parent, the North Carolina General Assembly has enacted N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100 et. seq., of the North Carolina General Statutes to govern all proceedings in which a juvenile is alleged to be abused, neglected, or dependent.
- 288. It is beyond dispute that one of the fundamental rights enjoyed by all parents under the United States Constitution is the right to raise their children without government interference. See e.g. Troxel v. Granville, 530 U.S. 57, 65-66 (2000) ("The liberty interest at issue in this case the interest of parents in the care, custody, and control of their children is perhaps the oldest of the fundamental liberty interests recognized by [the United States Supreme] Court."); Meyer v. Nebraska, 262 U.S. 390, 399, 401 (1923), ("[T]he 'liberty' protected by the Due Process Clause includes the right of parents to 'establish a home and bring up children' and 'to control the education of their own."); Pierce v. Society of Sisters, 268 U.S. 510, 534-535 (1925), ("[T]he 'liberty of parents and guardians' includes the right 'to direct the upbringing and education of children under their control"; . . . "the child is not the mere creature of the State; those who nurture him and direct his destiny have the right, coupled with the high duty, to recognize and prepare him for additional obligations."); Prince v. Massachusetts, 321 U.S. 158 (1944), ("It is cardinal . . . that the custody, care and nurture of the child reside first in the parents, whose

primary function and freedom include preparation for obligations the state can neither supply nor hinder."); Wisconsin v. Yoder, 406 U.S. 205, 232 (1972) ("The history and culture of Western civilization reflect a strong tradition of parental concern for the nurture and upbringing of their children. This primary role of the parents in the upbringing of their children is now established beyond debate as an enduring American tradition"); Quilloin v. Walcott, 434 U.S. 246, 255 (1978) ("[T]he relationship between parent and child is constitutionally protected"); Parham v. J. R., 442 U.S. 584, 602 (1979) (The United State Supreme Court's "jurisprudence historically has reflected Western civilization concepts of the family as a unit with broad parental authority over minor children. [Its] cases have consistently followed that course"); Santosky v. Kramer, 455 U.S. 745, 753 (1982) (discussing "the fundamental liberty interest of natural parents in the care, custody, and management of their child"); and Troxel, at 66 ("In light of . . . extensive precedent, it cannot now be doubted that the Due Process Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment protects the fundamental right of parents to make decisions concerning the care, custody, and control of their children.")

- 289. The same protection is extended to the people of North Carolina by Article 1, Section 19 of the North Carolina Constitution and is fundamentally required under Article I, section 35 of the North Carolina Constitution.
- 290. The term "law of the land" as used in Article I, Section 19 of the North Carolina Constitution means the general law, the law which hears before it condemns; which proceeds upon inquiry, and renders judgment only after trial. It means the regular course of the administration of justice through the courts of competent jurisdiction, after the manner of such courts. Procedure must be consistent with the fundamental principles of

- liberty and justice. State v. Chesson, 228 N.C. 259, 45 S.E.2d 563 (1947), writ dismissed, 334 U.S. 806, 68 S. Ct. 1185, 92 L. Ed. 1739 (1948). See also, Eason v. Spence, 232 N.C. 579, 61 S.E.2d 717 (1950). Among other things, "the law of the land" or "due process of law" imports both notice and the opportunity to be heard before a competent tribunal. Parker v. Stewart, 29 N.C. App. 747, 225 S.E.2d 632 (1976); Utica Mut. Ins. Co. v. Johnson, 41 N.C. App. 299, 254 S.E.2d 643 (1979).
- 291. Moreover, the North Carolina "Supreme Court has held that the term 'law of the land,' as used in Article I, Section 19 of the North Carolina Constitution, is synonymous with 'due process of law' as that term is applied under the Fourteenth Amendment to the United States Constitution. *In re Petition of Smith*, 82 N.C. App. 107, 109, 345 S.E.2d 423, 425 (1986) (quoting *In re Moore*, 289 N.C. 95, 221 S.E. 2d 307 (1976)). *Also see State v. Smith*, 90 N.C. App. 161, 368 S.E.2d 33 (1988), *aff'd*, 323 N.C. 703, 374 S.E.2d 866, *cert. denied*, 490 U.S. 1100, 109 S. Ct. 2453, 104 L. Ed. 2d 1007 (1989); and *McNeill v. Harnett County*, 327 N.C. 552, 398 S.E.2d 475 (1990).
- 292. The General Assembly has clearly states that the DSS Code "shall be interpreted and construed so as to . . . provide procedures for the hearing of juvenile cases that assure fairness and equity and that protect the constitutional rights of juveniles and parents"

 N.C. Gen. Stat. § 7B-100(1) (emphasis added).
- 293. Complying with the DSS Code by the State and CCDSS is the means by which the constitutional rights described above are protected.
- 294. There is no provision of law permitting the use of extrajudicial CVAs to obtain the voluntary surrender of parental custody.

- 295. Therefore, the use of CVAs, POAs, and other substantively similar documents and agreements by each and every Defendant violated the rights of Plaintiff Hogan and the Class Parents held under Article I, Section 19 of the North Carolina Constitution.
- 296. As a result of Defendants' violations of the North Carolina Constitution, Plaintiffs have suffered damages in excess of \$25,000.00.

COUNT XVII: Punitive Damages and Attorney's Fees

- 297. Plaintiffs adopt and incorporate by reference all allegations of this Complaint as if fully set out herein.
- 298. Defendants, in each claim for relief, by their actions as set forth in this Complaint, have acted intentionally, willfully, wantonly, and maliciously in causing the injuries complained of.
- 299. By their intentional, willful, wanton, and malicious behavior, Defendants have caused injuries to Class Parents as set forth elsewhere in this Complaint, including:
 - a. Violating their rights under the Constitutions of the United States and North Carolina;
 - b. Defrauding them;
 - c. Obstructing justice and denying them access to juvenile court;
 - d. Damage to the safety, well-being, mental health, and familial cohesiveness of the Class Parents, Class Minors, and all affected families of Cherokee County, North Carolina, including the plaintiff Hogan who was separated from H.H. for a period in excess of 180 days.
 - e. As a direct and foreseeable consequence of Defendants' conduct, Plaintiff Hogan and the Class Parents suffered pain and suffering, mental anguish, emotional

- trauma and distress, and were prevented from providing for the care, custody, and control of their minor children during valuable and critical times of minor children's formative years.
- f. As a direct and foreseeable consequence of Defendants' conduct, the H.H. and Class Minors suffered pain and suffering, mental anguish, emotional trauma and distress from being removed from their parents.
- 300. The intentional, willful, wanton, malicious and oppressive conduct of the defendant are the proximate cause of injuries sustained by the Plaintiffs. As a result, the Class Parents and Plaintiff Hogan are entitled to punitive damages.
- 301. Plaintiffs are entitled to an award of attorney's fees pursuant to 42 U.S.C. § 1988(b) and other applicable federal and state statutes covering the allegations as set forth herein.

WHEREFORE the Plaintiffs pray the Court and demand judgment:

- For an order certifying the proposed class, and any subclasses the Court finds to be necessary, pursuant to N.C.R. Civ. P. 23, designating the Plaintiff Hogan as the named representative of the Class Parents, designating H.H. as the named representative of the Class Minors, and designating the undersigned as class counsel;
- 2. For an award to named Plaintiffs and class Plaintiffs for damages, including but not limited to pain and suffering, nominal, compensatory, consequential, punitive and other such damage, as well as interest thereon for some or all, in an amount proven to be determined at trial, duly entitled to the named and class plaintiffs and class based upon the claims and allegations as set forth within this Complaint with pre and post judgment interest;

- 3. For Damages in excess of \$25,000 per claim to each plaintiff as allowed by law with pre and post judgment interest.
- 4. For prejudgment and post-judgment interest as allowed by law.
- 5. For an award of attorney's fees and costs as allowable by all applicable laws;
- 6. For a trial by jury; and
- 7. For such other and further relief as the Court may deem just and proper.

THIS the 14th day of March, 2018.

David A. Wijewickrama N.C. State Bar No.: 30694

Law Office of David A. Wijewickrama, PLLC

95 Depot Street

Waynesville, NC 28786 Phone: 828-452-5801

Fax: 828-454-1990

Attorney for Plaintiff Hogan and Class Parents

Melissa rackson N.C. State Bay No.: 95 Depot Street

Waynesville, NC 28786 Phone: 828-452-5801

Attorney for Plaintiff Hogan and Class Parents

Ron Moore

N.C. State Bar No.: 9619 Post Office Box 18402 Asheville, NC 28814 Phone: (828) 777-1812 Fax: (828) 253-2717

Attorney for Plaintiff H.H. and Class Minors

D. Brandon Christian N.C. State Bar No.: 39579 2962 Brookcrossing Drive Fayetteville, NC 28306

Phone :(910) 750-2265

Attorney for Plaintiff H.H. and Class Minors

CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

This is to certify that I have this day served defendants and their counsel in the foregoing matter with a copy of Plaintiff's complaint by: Depositing it in the United States Postal Service in a properly addressed envelope with adequate postage attached thereto. OR Sending by facsimile transmittal for receipt by 5:00 p.m. Eastern Time on a regular business day, as evidenced by a facsimile receipt confirmation. OR Leaving it at his or her office with a responsible partner or employee. OR Depositing a copy hereof with a nationally recognized overnight courier service, for overnight delivery, addressed to the attorney for each. OR Service by personal delivery in conformity with the North Carolina Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule TO: **Cherokee County** Cherokee County Social Services & **Defendant Scott Lindsay**

c/o Maria Haas

75 Peachtree Street

Murphy, NC 28906

Patrick Flanagan

Sean Perrin WBD, LLP

CSH

One Wells Fargo Center

2907 Providence Road

Defendant Cindy Palmer

4800 W. Highway 64

Murphy, NC 28906

301 S. College St. Suite 3500 Suite 200

Charlotte, NC 28211

Charlotte, NC 28202

This the 14th day of February, 2018

David A. Wijewickrama,

616 Lake Shore Drive

Murphy, NC, 28906

Bar # 30694

Attorney for Plaintiffs

95 Depot Street

Waynesville, NC 28786

P: 828.452.5801 F: 828.454.1990



DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH AND HUMAN SERVICES DIVISION OF SOCIAL SERVICES CHILD WELFARE SERVICES

ROY COOPER GOVERNOR MANDY COHEN, MD, MPH SECRETARY

> WAYNE E. BLACK DIRECTOR

December 20, 2017

DEAR COUNTY DIRECTORS OF SOCIAL SERVICES

SUBJECT: URGENT: POLICY AND PRACTICE ALERT: PRIVATE CUSTODY AGREEMENTS

It has come to our attention that child welfare staff in some county Departments of Social Services may be facilitating the completion of private custody agreements between the parent(s) of children involved in Child Protective Services and other family members or other individuals, without the oversight of the Court. Counties thought to be facilitating such agreements have been contacted directly. This letter is a reminder that <u>facilitating</u> such private custody agreements without the oversight of the Court falls outside of both law and policy.

NCGS 108A-14(a)(11) provides that a director of social services has the duty and responsibility to "assess reports of child abuse and neglect and to take appropriate action to protect such children pursuant to the Child Abuse Reporting Law, Article 3 of Chapter 7B of the General Statutes." Article 3 of Chapter 7B of the General Statutes and DHHS policy set forth the duties and responsibilities of county Departments of Social Services related to the placement and custody of children involved in Child Protective Services. The use of agency resources to facilitate private custody agreements without the oversight of the Court does not fall within the provision of Child Protective Services, and is therefore beyond the scope of a County Department of Social Services' duties and responsibilities.

As a reminder, the goal of Child Protective Services is to support and improve parental/caregiver abilities to assure a safe and nurturing home for each child. In-Home Services engages families in the planning process while producing better outcomes of safety, permanence, and well-being for children, and encourages families to develop a support network that can assist them in planning for coping with future challenges.

If you have questions, please consult with your agency attorney or contact your Children's Program Representative.

Deputy Director

CWS-50-2017

WWW.NCDHHS.GOV
TEL 919-527-6370 • FAX 877-625-4374
LOCATION: 820 S. BOYLAN AVE. • MCBRYDE BUILDING • RALEIGH, NC 27603

MAILING ADDRESS: 2445 MAIL SERVICE CENTER • RALEIGH, NC 27699-2445
AN EQUAL OPPORTUNITY / AFFIRMATIVE ACTION EMPLOYER



STATE OF NORTH CAROLINA CHEROKEE COUNTY IN THE GENERAL COURT OF JUSTICE DISTRICT COURT DIVISION 18 CVD 0046

MICHAEL MATHIEU)	•	
Plaintiff,) <u>O</u> r	EDER	: '# : '#
Vs.)		
*)		
SHALEES GREENLEE)		
Defendant,)		
)		

THIS MATTER coming on to be heard before the undersigned judge of the district court at the session of civil district court in Cherokee County on February 28, 2018 on Defendant Greenlee's motions, the Court heard from the parties thru their attorneys.

IT APPEARING TO THE COURT that both parties are present; the Plaintiff is represented by Zeyland McKinney and the Defendant is represented by David A. Wijewickrama, Ron Moore, D. Brandon Christian, and Melissa Jackson, and as to the following the Court so Orders:

- As to the Defendant's motion for Complete recordation, and by consent of the plaintiff, the Court finds in the interest of justice, that a complete recordation is granted.
- 2. All subpoenas properly filed and served and no motions to quash were filed by any witnesses pursuant to the NCRCP.
- 3. As to the Defendant's motion to open this hearing to the public, and by consent of the plaintiff, the Court finds a compelling interest of justice that this matter shall be open to the public and to the media and is so Ordered.

- 4. As to the Defendant's motion to sequester witnesses, and by consent of the plaintiff, the Court finds a compelling interest of justice that the witnesses shall be sequestered both prior to and after their testimony and as such, is so Ordered.
- 5. As to the Defendant's motion to request a 2.1 Judge from the Chief Justice of the North Carolina Supreme Court, and by consent of the plaintiff, the Court finds, upon compelling testimony and facts as set forth within the Declaratory judgment ordered this day, that this request should be made, and is so Ordered.
- 6. Upon hearing testimony and reviewing the documents in camera as requested by a validly issued subpoena by the defendant to witnesses David Hughes, Cindy Palmer and Scott Lindsay, in their Official Capacities, in compliance with the NCRCP, as to the motion for a protective Order, the Court finds, upon testimony regarding the CVAs that:
 - a. The CVAs are void aba initio and that it is in the best interest of this minor child and any other minor children involved in any CVAs, that Defense Counsel be granted access to any and all information under the subpoena regarding any CVAs in existence or those yet to be discovered, which were created or in the possession of Cherokee County Department of Social Services, their employees or agents or Attorney Scott Lindsay.
 - b. The Court further Orders that Defense Counsel shall be allowed to have a verbatim copy of any and all documents including but not limited to any records of any kind involving any CVAs, kept by or in the possession of Cherokee County Municipal Government, Cherokee County DSS or Attorney Scott Lindsay in any requested format. This shall include but not

be limited to, the entire file, unredacted, unedited and unaltered in form or content.

- c. Exact details of said CVAs shall not be allowed to be disclosed pending further Order of this Court.
- d. Defense Counsel shall be allowed to provide information to mental health providers and counselors for any children or parents and shall be allowed to have access to any mental health records or resulting reports arising from any children or biological parents involved in any CVAs.
- e. There exist no other means or way at this time for Defense Counsel to obtain this information other by this Court Order.
- f. Defense Counsel shall be allowed to share any information obtained with subsequent counsel involved with a 2.1 Court if so appointed and Ordered.
- 7. Counsel for the Defense shall be allowed to use all exhibits, documents, evidence and information from today's proceeding, including that covered by and thru a protective order signed in this case for and in any subsequent, motions or legal actions in either state or Federal Court and shall be allowed to share said information with affiliated counsel as well as Attorney Sean Perrin and Attorney Patrick Flannigan and their respective firms, staff and insurance carriers.

CONCLUSIONS OF LAW

- 1. The Court has personal and subject matter jurisdiction over the parties and subject matter as set out within these pleadings.
- 2. This Order is in the best interest of the minor child.
- 3. All necessary parties were present and represented by counsel.

- 4. The Court incorporates by reference the above findings as if fully set forth herein.
- 5. The Court upon hearing arguments and evidence concludes that the matters involving the CVA's presented to the Court as part of the Declaratory Judgment Claim present complex issues of law and fact and involve an unknown but extremely large number of potential litigants. Therefore, the Court concludes that severance of all matters involving the Declaratory Judgment claim from the above captioned custody case is necessary and appropriate for the proper administration of justice.

IT IS HERBY ORDERED ADJUDGED AND DECREED that:

- 1. The aforestated are made a binding Order of this Court.
- 2. The Court incorporates within this Order by reference the above findings and conclusions as if fully set forth herein.
- 3. The Court hereby severs all matters involving the Declaratory Judgment claim and the resulting names and information provided to the Court by Attorney Lindsay and the CCDSS from the above captioned custody case for use by the defense counsel in subsequent actions in state or federal court.

This the 28th day of February, 2018

Tessa Sellers, Honorable Judge Presiding

		Page	:
STATE OF NORTH CAROLINA)	IN THE GENERAL COURT OF JUSTICE	
COUNTY OF CHEROKEE COUNTY)	DISTRICT COURT DIVISION FILE NO.: 18-CVD-0046	
MICHARI MARHITRU)	*	
MICHAEL MATHIEU,)		
Plaintiff,)		
v.)	PROCEEDINGS	
SHALEES GREENLEE,)		
Defendant.)		
	,		

On Wednesday, February 28, 2018, commencing at 9:28

a.m., the above-captioned Proceedings were taken in the General

Court of Justice, District Court Division, Cherokee County, North

Carolina, before the Honorable Tessa Shelton Sellers, Judge

Presiding, and was attended by Counsel as follows:

ZEYLAND G. MCKINNEY, JR., ESQ. McKinney Law Firm PA 23 Valley River Avenue Murphy, North Carolina 28906 on behalf of the Plaintiff

DAVID A. WIJEWICKRAMA, ESQ.
MELISSA JACKSON, ESQ.
BRANDON CHRISTIAN, ESQ.
95 Depot Street
Waynesville, North Carolina 28786
on behalf of the Defendant

RON MOORE, ESQ. P.O. Box 18402 Asheville, North Carolina 28804 on behalf of the Defendant

(Appearances continue)

APPEARANCES:



1		T	P 3
1	Page 2	1.	Page 3
	APPEARANCES CONTINUED:	1	(Document TL1361)
1	DAVID D. MOORE, ESQ. 559 West Main Street	2	INDEX
1	Sylva, North Carolina 28779	3	Proceedings 5
	on behalf of Cherokee County DSS	4	WITNESS: MICHAEL MATHIEU
		5	Direct Examination By Mr. McKinney 30
	C. CALEB DECKER, ESQ.	6	Cross-Examination By Ms. Jackson 45
1	61 North Market Street	7	Redirect Examination By Mr. McKinney 57
1	Asheville, North Carolina 28801 on behalf of David C. Roberts	8	WITNESS: SHEILA ANN MATHIEU
	on behalf of bavid c. Roberts	9	Direct Examination By Mr. McKinney 58
1	10	10	Cross-Examination By Ms. Jackson 67
		11	WITNESS: SHALEES MARIE GREENLEE
1		12	Direct Examination By Ms. Jackson 74
1		13	Cross-Examination By Mr. McKinney 99
ı		14	Redirect Examination By Ms. Jackson 109
		15	WITNESS: DAVID HUGHES
		16	Direct Examination By Ms. Jackson 112
	The state of the s	17	Cross-Examination By Mr. McKinney 140
	A.	18	Redirect Examination By Ms. Jackson 143
		19	Recross-Examination By Mr. McKinney 147
		20	Re-redirect Examination By Ms. Jackson 149
		21	WITNESS: CINDY PALMER
		22	Direct Examination By Mr. Ron Moore 157
		23	Cross-Examination By Mr. McKinney 186
	REPORTED BY: Mai-Beth Ketch, CVR-M, CCR	24	
	ASHEVILLE REPORTING SERVICE	25	(Index Continues)
	Page 4		Page 5
1	Section 1 to the section of the section 1 to 1	1	PROCEEDINGS
2	INDEX CONTINUED: WITNESS: RONNIE SCOTT LINDSAY	2	FEBRUARY 28, 2018 9:28 A.M.
3	Direct Examination By Mr. Ron Moore 189	3	(BEFORE THE HONORABLE TESSA SHELTON SELLERS)
4	Certificate of Notary 205	4	BY THE COURT:
5	EXHIBITS: MARKED ADMITTED	5	All right, Madam Clerk, this would be
6	Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 1 39 41	6	18-CVD-0046, Michael Mathieu versus Shalees
7	Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 2 39 41	7	Greenlee. Is there anything before we
8	Defendant's Exhibit No. 1 92 94	8	proceed?
9	Defendant's Exhibit No. 2 145	9	BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
10	Defendant's Exhibit No. 3 147	1.0	Your Honor, if it Please the Court, if I could
11	Defendant's Exhibit No. 4 167 186	11	go out of order with Mr. McKinney's consent,
12		12	we have a few motions for the Court's
13		13	consideration today that were timely filed.
14	¥	14	The first one is for a complete recordation by
15		15	a court reporter. We have our court reporter
16		16	
17		17	present. We also have a motion for
18	j	18	sequestration of the witnesses both before and
19		19	after testimony. We also have a motion to
20		20	permit video-recording of the witnesses'
	10	20	testimony. We also have a motion for
21	146		designation under 2.1, Judge, and a motion for
21 22		22	a protective order. Your Honor, if it Please
	*	22	
22		23	the Court, we would request that the Court
22 23		23 24 25	

```
Your Honor, if it Please the Court, Mr.
           at a later date, the findings of this hearing.
           Representing Ms. Shalees Greenlee today are
                                                                         McKinney was kind enough prior to today's
                                                                         hearing to file a reply to our motions and to
           myself, David Wijewackrama, from the Haywood
           Country bar. I'll let everyone else introduce
                                                                         consent to all of the motions, and we are
                                                                         grateful to him for his kindness.
           themselves.
     BY MS. JACKSON:
                                                                         Specifically, Mr. McKinney stated in his
           I'm Melissa Jackson.
                                                                         response that the defendant has no objection
 8
      BY MR. CHRISTIAN:
                                                                         as it relates to Motions 2 through 7 to the
 9
          Your Honor, I'm Brandon Christian. I'm
                                                                9
                                                                         Court entering an order making declaration for
 10
                                                               10
          Cumberland County bar. And with the Court's
                                                                         complete recordation, for permitting witness
11
                                                               11
          permission, I'm making a limited appearance
                                                                         testimony, requiring sequestration, granting a
12
                                                               12
          for this hearing in this case today only.
                                                                         protective order, and for designation of this
13
                                                               13
     BY THE COURT:
                                                                         case as exceptional if the Court deemed fit.
14
                                                               14
          Yes, sir.
                                                                         Your Honor, as a road map for today, we
15
     BY MR. CHRISTIAN:
                                                               15
                                                                         provided Mr. McKinney with a memorandum of
16
          Thank you, Your Honor.
                                                               16
                                                                        law, we also sent a copy to the Court. If it
17
                                                               17
     BY MR. RON MOORE:
                                                                        Please the Court, before we get into the
18
                                                               18
          Your Honor, Ron Moore from Buncombe County.
                                                                        substance of Mr. McKinney's complaint, we wish
19
     BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
                                                               19
                                                                        to proceed on the declaratory judgment portion
20
                                                               20
          Your Honor, if it Please the Court, I have a
                                                                        by consent which we believe will have direct
21
          proposed order for the Court's consideration
                                                               21
                                                                        bearing on the Court's rulings in the
22
                                                               22
                                                                        underlying complaint.
          at the end of today, if I may approach.
23
                                                               23
     BY THE COURT:
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
24
                                                              24
          You may.
                                                                        Mr. McKinney, any response?
25
                                                              25
     BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
                                                                   BY MR. MCKINNEY:
                                                                                                                Page 9
          I did file a response to their motions, and I
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
 2
          don't have any objection as Mr. Wijewackrama
                                                                        I agree with you. I can't make the
 3
          said to what I've delineated, but I think
                                                                        designation.
          there's a problem with proceeding with this
                                                                   BY MR. MCKINNEY:
          matter if the Court designates this case as an
                                                                        Right.
          exceptional case. I don't think -- first of
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
                                                                        I can make a recommendation to Judge Walker or
          all, I question whether or not the custody
          action itself can be designated an exceptional
                                                                        to Judge Coward who then make their
          case. That's not what I'm consenting to.
                                                                        recommendation to the chief justice ---
10
                                                              10
          What I'm consenting to is I have no problem
                                                                   BY MR. MCKINNEY:
11
          with the Court designating this an exceptional
                                                              11
                                                                        Right.
12
          case or whoever is supposed to under the
                                                              12
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
13
                                                              13
                                                                        --- in order for that to happen.
          statute. I've been in a number of business
                                                              14
14
                                                                   BY MR. MCKINNEY:
          court cases, but I've never been in an
15
                                                              15
          exceptional case. But I think it's the chief
                                                                        Right. But my point is, Your Honor, with
16
          justice that may have to designate it. It is
                                                              16
                                                                        respect to the custody agreement that was
                                                              17
17
          in business court cases. I've been in a
                                                                        entered into by the parties, if he's asking
18
          number of those cases. I think that if the
                                                              18
                                                                        for a declaratory judgment and he's asking for
19
          chief justice designates it an exceptional
                                                              19
                                                                        a designation of that as an exceptional case,
20
                                                              20
          case, then it has to go before another judge.
                                                                        I don't think we can hear anything with
21
         That judge can hear it. You're outside the
                                                              21
                                                                        respect to that today. And what I'm willing
         county. If it's a jury matter, it has to be
22
                                                              22
                                                                        to stipulate to for the purposes of this
```

custody action -- I'm willing to stipulate

the Court, that it has no legal force or

that the custody agreement is not an order of

heard in this county, but I think you can hear

what they're asking for with respect to the --

motions outside the county. But if that's

23

24

25

24

```
Page 11
                                                 Page 10
           effect as an order of the Court. But I think
                                                                         think there's any reason really, Your Honor,
                                                                         for the Court to do that because I am
           the Court is going to have to take evidence --
           I don't know if you have to take evidence, but
                                                                         consenting and stipulating that that agreement
           -- there seems to be some willingness to argue
                                                                         does not have the effect of a court order.
           that whatever status quo is created by this
                                                                         I'll let somebody smarter than me decide
           agreement that the Court should consider that.
                                                                         whether or not it was outside 7B and whether
           And if that's where they're coming from, then
                                                                         it was improper and so forth. All I'm
           I think that's something that Your Honor is
                                                                         interested in is keeping this child safe.
           going to have to look at once you determine
                                                                    BY THE COURT:
                                                               10
           the circumstances surrounding the execution of
                                                                         Can I see parties at the bench?
 11
                                                               11
           that agreement. And my argument to the Court
                                                                    BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
                                                               12
           on that point would be it really doesn't
                                                                         Your Honor, if I may also ---
 13
                                                               13
           matter. It doesn't matter whether there was -
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
 14
                                                               14
           - there was fraud in the execution of the
                                                                        May I see the parties at the bench?
15
           agreement. It doesn't matter whether there
                                                               15
                                                                    BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
16
           was -- whether there was coercion. For
                                                               16
                                                                        Sorry.
17
                                                               17
          purposes my action, what I'm saying to the
                                                                    (BENCH CONFERENCE)
18
                                                               18
          Court is the status quo for a year has been
                                                                   BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
19
                                                               19
          that this child has been in this location,
                                                                        Your Honor, if it Please the Court, if I may
20
          it's doing fine, and we don't want the child
                                                               20
                                                                        be heard on one issue?
21
                                                               21
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
          drug around and upset until we can have a full
          hearing on the merits. That's my position.
                                                               22
                                                                        Yes, sir.
                                                                   BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
          But I'm not going to get involved in whether
24
                                                              24
          there was fraud, whether there was coercion.
                                                                        I made a clerical error when filing my
25
                                                              25
          There's no reason for me to do that. I don't
                                                                        response to pleadings, and I apologize to the
                                                 Page 12
                                                                                                              Page 13
 1
          Court for that. I put the declaratory
                                                                        All right, based on the preliminary matters
          judgment action under the motions section as
                                                                        that are before the Court, the Court will
 3
          opposed to the counterclaim. I've spoken to
                                                                        allow, since the parties have stipulated so,
          Mr. McKinney, and consents to me being allowed
                                                                        to complete recordation. The Court will grant
 5
          to consider this as -- present this as a
                                                                        the sequestration motion. The Court will also
          counterclaim, waives his to answer as such. I
                                                                        grant the protective order and present.
          did also want to say that I agree with
                                                                        However, the Court will hold that -- any
          everything that Mr. McKinney said, and I
                                                                        ruling on the motion for a 2.1 judge until the
          apologize if I misstated it earlier. We would
                                                                        end of the evidence today. And so who would
10
                                                              10
          only ask that the court consider the request
                                                                        be the first witness to be called?
11
          for a 2.1 at the end of today's hearing. The
                                                              11
                                                                   BY MR. MCKINNEY:
12
          last thing I would like to ask the Court is
                                                              12
                                                                        Michael Mathieu, Your Honor,
13
          that based on the fact that there is no jury
                                                              13
                                                                   BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
14
                                                              14
         present, I know that we're limited to the four
                                                                       · Your Honor, there was a motion to quash filed
15
                                                              15
          corners of the document. But since we're also
                                                                        on behalf of the Department of Social
16
                                                              16
          looking for some information that's been
                                                                        Services, and we are not a party to this
                                                              17
17
          subpoenaed and we're also trying to prepare
                                                                        action. I ---
18
          for the declaratory judgment, should the Court
                                                              16
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
19
          grant it, we may ask some questions outside
                                                              19
                                                                        I don't have a motion to quash.
20
                                                              20
          the four corners of the initial complaint.
                                                                   BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
21
                                                              21
    BY THE COURT:
                                                                        We have not received any motions.
22
                                                              22
          Do you have any response, Mr. McKinney?
                                                                   BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
23
                                                              23
    BY MR. MCKINNEY:
                                                                        Okav.
24
                                                              24
                                                                  BY THE COURT:
         I have no objection to that, Your Honor.
                                                              25
    BY THE COURT:
                                                                        I don't have it in the file, Mr. Moore.
```

```
Page 14
                                                                                                               Page 15
     BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
                                                                         I'm listening.
                                                                    BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
           Okay.
      BY THE COURT:
                                                                         Your Honor, Mr. Moore and I had a conversation
           So is there -- I have the initial complaint,
                                                                         in good faith, and he did relate to me he was
           Judge Leslie's ex parte order, the response by
                                                                         at the School of Government at a program, and
           Mr. Wijewackrama with the counterclaim, and
                                                                         he said he intended to request a protective
  7
           then Mr. McKinney's reply.
                                                                         order, and I understood that to be the case.
  8
      BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
                                                                         Regardless of whether the motion was timely
 9
           All right.
                                                                         filed, I think -- well, I can't speak for Mr.
 10
                                                               10
     BY MR. LINDSAY:
                                                                         McKinney, but I believe everyone agrees that
                                                               11
                                                                         there should be a protective order. And I
           I'm not party either, but I have certain
 12
                                                               12
           documents subpoensed from me. I received that .
                                                                         would like the Court to note that in the order
 13
           yesterday morning. It's kind of difficult to
                                                               13
                                                                         that is presented to the Court, there is a
 14
           get all this stuff that was asked for
                                                               14
                                                                         language for a protective order to keep the
 15
                                                               15
           together. So I have some stuff, but probably
                                                                         CPA documents sealed. The reason I did that.
 16
           not all of this stuff.
                                                               16
                                                                         Your Honor, is because I hadn't gotten a
17
                                                               17
     BY THE COURT:
                                                                         chance to catch up with Mr. Moore to see if
18
                                                               18
                                                                         one was sent over, but I did put one in this
          Okay.
19
     BY MR. MCKINNEY:
                                                               19
                                                                        morning when I was preparing this order. And
20
                                                                        in all candor, Mr. Moore and I did have an
          Your Honor, I would just note that the
21
                                                               21
          subpoenas were sent to me -- copies of the
                                                                        understanding. I did talk to co-counsel about
22
                                                               22
          subpoenas were sent to me on February 2nd.
                                                                        making sure there would be a protective order.
23
                                                              23
     BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
24
                                                              24
          Your Honor, if it Please the Court ---
                                                                   BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
                                                               25
25
     BY THE COURT:
                                                                        And whether or not there's a written one that
                                                 Page 16
                                                                                                              Page 17
 1
                                                               1
          has made its way to the Court or not, I would
                                                                        have documents provided for this hearing.
 2
                                                               2
                                                                   BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
          be making an oral motion pursuant to Rule 45
                                                               3
 3
          today because the juvenile code does in fact
                                                                        Your Honor, I do have to agree. However,
          protect the confidentiality of certain
                                                                        while we did consent to a protective order
          records. And we can -- and I will provide a
                                                                        being entered, I did subpoena these documents.
          protective order that I would use normally for
                                                                        And while I agree with Mr. Moore, 7B applies
          production of juvenile records which allows
                                                                        to parties, and we issued this subpoena under
          for the redaction of certain information.
                                                                        the North Carolina rules of civil procedure,
          Because we had not been heard yet on that and
                                                                        Rule 45. And we did ask that they produce --
10
                                                              10
          because there's not an entered protective
                                                                        that they bring these documents so that the
11
                                                              11
                                                                        Court could review these documents in camera.
          order, those documents are not going to be
12
          available from the witnesses who were
                                                              12
                                                                   BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
13
                                                              13
                                                                        We can have those documents. I mean, that's -
          subpoensed today because of that. And I
                                                              14
14
                                                                        - that's -- we have the file here -- and we've
          apologize if there was a misunderstanding
15
                                                              15
          because that was not my -- we're not a party
                                                                        got the file here. It's just not been
16
          to this action. So we're in an unusual spot
                                                              16
                                                                        redacted is my point, that -- with reporters'
                                                              17
17
          here. There are also witnesses who have been
                                                                        names and -- it's not been, has it? The
18
                                                              18
                                                                        redactions have occurred. So the file is
          subpoensed from the Department of Social
19
          Services. I'm here on behalf of the
                                                              19
                                                                        present in order to be reviewed in camera by
20
                                                              20
          department and the witnesses in their official
                                                                        the Court, but it also does fall out, to Mr.
                                                              21
21
          capacities, and I obviously can't participate
                                                                        Wijewickrama's point, outside of Chapter 7B
22
                                                              22
                                                                        which raises the entire different level of
          on what may be relevant or may not be relevant
23
                                                              23
          documents that I might believe -- so I -- I'm
                                                                        confidentiality for purposes of a private
24
                                                              24
                                                                        custody action. I -- it was my understanding
         hand strung in what I can do other than
25
                                                                        and impression that we were going to deal with
         provide a protective order and then we will
```

```
Page 19
           the confidentiality issue today because I'm
                                                                         Correct?
                                                                    BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
           not a party, and I can not -- I don't have any
           formal role here. I can't sit here and
                                                                         That's correct.
          object.
                                                                    BY THE COURT:
     BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
                                                                         So ordered.
          Your Honor, Mr. Moore and his client are the
                                                                    BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
          same as Apple or IBM or Microsoft. If they
                                                                         Thank you.
                                                                    BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
          are subpoensed to produce documents, they are
                                                                         Thank you. Would Your Honor like to do the
           to produce the documents for the Court to
 10
          review under the -- and this subpoena was
                                                               10
                                                                         consent order right now?
11
          signed by Your Honor, by a judge, and it was -
                                                               11
                                                                    BY THE COURT:
12
                                                               12
                                                                         Mr. Decker?
13
                                                               13
                                                                    BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
     BY THE COURT:
                                                               14
14
                                                                         There is one other issue that we have to deal
          And the documents are here.
15
                                                               15
     BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
                                                                         with before we get started, and I'll let Ms.
                                                               16
16
                                                                         Jackson and Mr. Decker ---
17
     BY THE COURT:
                                                               17
                                                                   BY MR. DECKER:
18
          I think Mr. Moore is just wanting the record
                                                               18
                                                                         Oh, I thought he was about to bring something
19
          to reflect that there is the additional layer
                                                               19
                                                                         else up. Your Honor, I've been retained to
20
          of the protective order in which he is
                                                               20
                                                                         represent Mr. David Roberts ---
21
                                                               21
          requesting on behalf of the fact that they're
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
22
                                                               22
                                                                         Yes, sir.
          juvenile records.
23
                                                               23
     BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
                                                                   BY MR. DECKER:
24
                                                               24
          I agree and that's in the order.
                                                                         --- who is the legal father.
25
     BY THE COURT:
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
                                                 Page 20
                                                                                                               Page 21
          Yes, sir.
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
     BY MR. DECKER:
                                                                        --- who has been noted as the legal father ---
                                                                   BY MR. DECKER:
          There is now evidence that he is not the
          biological father, and I believe that, one, he
                                                                        Yes.
          wishes to be removed as a party as he is not
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
          the biological father, and I think there is
                                                                        --- of this juvenile that is part of this
          some paperwork in the mix of all this
                                                                        custody action?
          loveliness that will legitimate the biological
                                                                   BY MR. DECKER:
          father.
                                                                        Yes.
10
     BY THE COURT:
                                                              10
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
11
                                                              11
                                                                        And you have indicated to the Court, which was
          Okay.
12
                                                              12
                                                                        a question of the Court when the Court read
     BY MR. DECKER:
13
          So I've spoken with him, told him what to
                                                              13
                                                                        the pleadings last night, that there is
                                                              14
14
          expect. He understands and he is here and for
                                                                        evidence to which indicates that he is not the
15
                                                                        father -- the biological father of the minor
          the record waives any requirement of notice to
                                                              16
16
          any further hearings and would ask to be, I
                                                                        child?
17
                                                              17
                                                                   BY MR. DECKER;
          guess, excused as a party to this hearing.
                                                              18
18
     BY THE COURT:
                                                                        Yes.
                                                              19
19
          So -- Mr. Decker, so that I am clear ---
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
20
     BY MR. DECKER:
                                                              20
                                                                        Would that be in the form of a DNA test?
21
                                                              21
         Yes.
                                                                   BY MR'. DECKER: .
22
    BY THE COURT:
                                                              22
                                                                        Yes, Your Honor.
23
         --- you represent David Cody Roberts ---
                                                              23
                                                                   BY THE COURT!
24
    BY MR. DECKER:
                                                                        And there will be evidence of such DNA test?
                                                                   BY MR. DECKER!
         Yes.
```

```
Page 22
                                                                                                              Page 23
           Well, I can't really forecast the learned .
                                                                         Have a lovely afternoon, Mr. Decker.
           minds in this room's actions. I would assume
                                                                   BY MR. DECKER:
                                                                         Thank you.
           that, yes, there is going to be ---
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
     BY THE COURT:
                                                                        Always a pleasure. Mr. Roberts, you're free
           And he now waives any other ---
 6
     BY MR. DECKER:
                                                                         to go, sir.
                                                                   BY MR. ROBERTS:
           Yes.
                                                                        Thank you. You have a good day.
     BY THE COURT:
           --- right that he may have to this child ---
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
 10
                                                               10
                                                                        Now, before we go on for just a moment, Mr.
     BY MR. DECKER:
                                                              11
11
                                                                        Lindsay, you indicated that you were just
           Yes.
12
     BY THE COURT:
                                                              12
                                                                        served with a subpoena; is that correct?
13
           --- or to be a part of this proceeding?
                                                              13
                                                                   BY MR. LINDSAY:
14
     BY MR. DECKER:
                                                              14
                                                                        Yesterday morning, Your Honor.
15
           That is correct.
                                                              15
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
16
     BY MR. MCKINNEY:
                                                              16
                                                                        And that you do not have documentation with
                                                              17
17
           Your Honor, we would stipulate to that.
                                                                        vou?
18
                                                              18
     BY THE COURT:
                                                                   BY MR. LINDSAY:
19
                                                              19
                                                                        I have some, Your Honor.
          Thank you, Mr. McKinney.
                                                              20
20
     BY MR. DECKER:
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
                                                              21
21
          And with that being said, I would -- even
                                                                        I show that you were also served with a
22
                                                              22
           though I'm sure this is going to be a whole
                                                                        subpoena on February 5th; is that correct?
23
           lot of fun to watch, but I would ask to be
                                                              23
                                                                   BY MR. LINDSAY:
24
                                                              24
                                                                        That was, as I recall, the documentation that
           excused, Your Honor.
25
     BY THE COURT:
                                                              25
                                                                        was in the possession of the Department of
                                                Page 24
                                                                                                              Page 25
                                                               1
 1
          Social Services in which I have not had access
                                                                        protective order proposed, and I have shown
                                                               2
          to any of those records or the Department
                                                                        counsel now.
          since January 10th. I've not produced any of
                                                                   BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
          that.
                                                                        We consent on the record, Your Honor, on
                                                                        behalf of the defense.
     BY THE COURT:
          All right, well, we will take it as it comes.
                                                                  BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
          Do the parties have lists of proposed
                                                                        I don't have any objection.
          witnesses? If not, I suggest that they write
                                                                  BY THE COURT:
          them out now.
                                                                      All right.
10
     BY MR. MCKINNEY:
                                                              10
                                                                  BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
11
                                                              11
                                                                        If I may approach?
          Your Honor, can we approach?
12
                                                              12
     BY THE COURT:
                                                                  BY THE COURT:
13
                                                              13
          You may.
                                                                        You may. Thank you, Mr. Moore.
14
     (BENCH CONFERENCE)
                                                              14
                                                                  BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
15
     BY THE COURT:
                                                              15
                                                                        Do I need to file it, or are you going to just
16
                                                              16
          Ladies and gentleman, it's my understanding
                                                                        leave it here?
17
          the parties are going to review medical
                                                              17
                                                                  BY THE COURT:
18
                                                              18
          records that were subpoensed in this
                                                                       I'll just leave it here. That's fine, Mr.
19
          particular case. We'll be at ease for about
                                                              19
                                                                       Moore.
20
          20 minutes.
                                                              20
                                                                  BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
21
                                                              21
    BY MR. MCKINNEY:
                                                                       Your Honor, if it Please the Court, there was
22
          Thank you, Your Honor.
                                                              22
                                                                       one issue earlier that we need to clarify
23
     (OFF THE RECORD)
                                                             23
                                                                       before we start calling the witness list.
24
    BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
                                                              24
                                                                  BY THE COURT:
25
                                                              25
          Your Honor, if I may approach, I do have your
                                                                       What?
```

```
Page 27
                                                 Page 26
                                                               1
      BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
                                                                         5th which Mr. Lindsay was served on February
                                                               2
                                                                         5th, I wanted to know what documentation Mr.
           Your Honor, in speaking with Mr. Lindsay
           earlier and him speaking with the Court, I did
                                                                        Lindsay had personal possession of either at
           need to make an issue of clarification. It is
                                                                        his former office, on any computer that he may
           true that we did issue a second subpoena that
                                                                        have access to or possess, or his residence.
           Judge Kris Earwood signed on 2-28. That list
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
           which he received yesterday requested
                                                                        And I understand that, and I ---
           information regarding his continuing education
                                                                    BY MR. LINDSAY:
                                                                        If it Please the Court, I have CVAs that I
           and travel records. However, Your Honor, Mr.
 10
                                                              10
           Lindsay has been in possession of the subpoena
                                                                        have -- I think I have approximately 30. I
11
                                                              11
                                                                        have those. And I don't have access to the
           since February 5th for him to produce for the
12
                                                               12
                                                                        county email.
           Court to review all CVAs or emails or
                                                              13
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
           documents in his possession involving any of
                                                               14
                                                                        And what I said earlier on the record is we'll
           the CVAs that he may have knowledge or
15
                                                              15
           possession of. While I respect the fact that
                                                                        take it as it comes.
16
          Mr. Lindsay has been the county attorney for
                                                              16
                                                                   BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
                                                              17
17
          four years, the state bar does require him to
                                                                        Thank you, Your Honor.
18
                                                              18
          keep possession of his records for six years.
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
19
                                                              19
          And what we were asking for were the records
                                                                        But right now it's too premature for us to
20
                                                              20
          that would have been kept off site or at his
                                                                        make any decisions on any of that.
21
          residence or at another location. And I
                                                              21
                                                                   BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
                                                              22
22
          understand that he does not have access to the
                                                                        Thank you, Your Honor.
23
                                                              23
          documents at the Department of Social
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
24
                                                              24
                                                                        So we'll see where that road leads us later,
          Services. What I was asking for in this
25
                                                                        if anywhere.
          subpoena, which Your Honor signed on February
                                                                                                              Page 29
                                                 Page 28
 1
     BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
                                                               1
                                                                        Mathieu?
          I just wanted to -- yes, Your Honor.
                                                               2
                                                                   BY MR. MCKINNEY:
     BY THE COURT:
                                                                        Yes, Your Honor.
          All right, are we ready to proceed with
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
                                                                        And Larry Brazil. The other two witnesses
          evidence?
 6
     BY MR. MCKINNEY:
                                                                        that I have on the list are both parties to
 7
          Yes, Your Honor.
                                                                        the action which would be Shalees Greenlee and
     BY THE COURT:
                                                                        Michael Mathieu.
          All right, I'm going to go through a list of
                                                                   BY MS. JACKSON:
10
          potential witnesses. If I call your name, you
                                                              10
                                                                        And, Your Honor, as well I need to make one
11
          are to go to the grand jury room. I believe
                                                              11
                                                                        addition to that list, Ms. Melissa Thrasher
12
                                                              12
          that bailiffs have set that up for all the
                                                                        or Melissa Heron. She has shown up, and she
13
                                                              13
          witnesses. It is a complete sequestering of
                                                                        potentially may be called. So in the
14
          the witnesses. When you are in here to
                                                              14
                                                                        abundance of caution, I would add her, Your
15
          testify, you are not to discuss your testimony
                                                                        Honor.
16
                                                              16
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
          or any questions that may have been asked of
17
                                                              17
          you in front of any of the other witnesses.
                                                                        Melissa Thrasher, are you in the courtroom?
18
          What happens in the courtroom stays in the
                                                              18
                                                                        Ma'am, I'm going to ask you to step out also.
19
          courtroom, so to speak. Do I make myself
                                                              19
                                                                        Any other additions to the list?
20
                                                              20
                                                                   BY MS. JACKSON:
          clear? If I call your name, other than the
21
                                                              21
          parties who are allowed to remain, you will
                                                                        No. Your Honor.
22
                                                              22
          need to leave the courtroom. David Cody
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
23
          Roberts has left. He no longer wishes to be a
                                                              23
                                                                       All right, Mr. McKinney, you may call your
24
                                                              24
          part. Scott Lindsay, David Hughes, Cindy
                                                                        first witness.
25
          Palmer. Is it Sheila, Mr. McKinney? Sheila
                                                                  BY MR. MCKINNEY:
```

		Page 30			Page 3
1		We call Michael Mathieu.	1	A	I work in the nursing home.
2	BY	THE COURT:	2	Q	What sort of employment did you have before
3		All right, Mr. Mathieu, if you will, come	3		that?
4		around and be sworn. Mr. McKinney, the	4	A	I was working at Brother's Restaurant for
5		witness is with you,	5		about almost a year.
6		MICHAEL MATHIEU, being duly sworn to tell the	6	Q	What did you do at Brother's Restaurant?
7	tru	th, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth	7	A	I was a cook.
8	of	his own knowledge concerning the within matter,	8	Q	Do you know Shalees Greenlee?
9	tes	tified as follows:	9	A	Yes, sir.
10	DIR	ECT EXAMINATION BY MR. MCKINNEY:	10	Q	How do you know her?
11	Q	Would you please state your name?	11	Α	We used to date.
12	A	Michael Mathieu.	12	Q	And do you have a child with Shalees Greenlee
13	Q	Michael, where do you live?	13	A	Yes, sir.
4	A	Murphy, North Carolina or here.	14	Q	What is the name and age of that child?
.5	Q	How old are you?	15	A	Alana Roberts, and her age is a year old
6	A	Twenty-seven.	16		almost two.
7	Q	How long have you lived in Murphy?	17	Q	Was she born on July the 5th, 2016?
8	A	About all my life.	18	A	Yes, sir.
9	Q	Are you presently employed?	19	Q	At the time that Alana was born, were there
0	A	Yes, sir.	20		any complications with her with her birth
1	Q	How are you employed?	21		and Shalees' pregnancy?
2	A	I work at Murphy Medical Center	22	A	Yes, sir.
3	Q	How long have you been employed there?	23	Q	Can you tell the Court about that?
4	Α	For about almost five months.	24	A	I know that while Shalees was pregnant with
5	Q	What do you do?	25		her, she had overdosed two times, and Alana
		Page 32			Page 3
1		was going through withdrawals.	1	A	From my mom.
2	BY T	THE COURT:	2	Q	And who is your mother?
3		I'm sorry, I didn't hear what you said. Alana	3	A	Sheila Mathieu.
4		was born what?	4	Q	And, Michael, where are you living right now
5	BY T	THE WITNESS:	5	A	At 410 Hiawassee Street in Murphy.
6		With withdrawals.	6	Q	And is that your mother's residence?
7	DIRE	CT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MCKINNEY:	7	A	Yes, sir.
В	Q	.And was she did she in fact receive	8	Q	How long have you been living with your
9		morphine treatment for those withdrawals	9	107	mother?
)		before she was released from the hospital when	10	A	This well, I did have my own place with m
		she was born?	11 12		ex-girlfriend. We were living together, and
	Α.	I believe so.			we broke up. So I moved back in with my mon
1	Q	And where was the child where did you all	13		So about probably it's been two years.
		take the child after the child was born?	14	Q	And who else resides there besides you,
	A	I was out of town working at the time. So I'm	15 16	T.	Michael?
		not sure where Shalees had tooken her.		A	My father and my sister.
	Q	Where were you working?	17	Q	What is your father's name?
	A	I was working for an employer in Florida. So	18	A	Michael Mathieu.
		I was out of town most of the time.	19	Q	And what does he do?
	Q	Okay, and when you got back in town, did you	20	A	He works for Amos Refrigeration.
		go see your child?	21	Q	And how long has he worked for Amos
	A	Yes, I got a call saying that Shalees was	22	_	Refrigeration?
		willing to sign her rights over to me	23	A	Probably ten-plus years.
		temporary at the time.	24	Q	And who is your sister?
4		comporary at the time.	25	A	Heather Mathieu.

		Page 34			Page 3
1	· Q	And how old is she?	1		park, play with her, just anything she wants.
2	A	She is 18 18.	2	Q	Have you received any financial support at all
3	Q	And once you got that phone call about	3		from Shalees Greenlee for the child?
4		assuming temporary custody of the child, did	4	A	I think she gave me like \$20 one time.
5		you go get the child?	5	Q	And, Michael, has there been a DNA test done
6	A	Yes, sir.	6		to determine parentage of the child?
7	Q	And where was the child when you went to pick	7	A	Yes, sir.
8		her up?	8	Q	And what were the results of that DNA test?
9	A	She was in daycare.	9	A	That I was 99.9 percent the father.
10	Q	And what daycare was she in?	10	Q	And do you want custody of your daughter?
11	A	It was I don't know the name, but it was in	11	A	Yes, sir.
12		Peachtree.	12	Q	Does your daughter have any health problems at
13	Q	And have you had your daughter since that	13		the present time, Michael?
14		time?	14	A	I think she's fine right now. She's got
15	A	Yes.	15		allergies, but
16	Q	And have you provided care for your daughter	16	Q	Who takes her to the doctor?
17		since that time?	17	A	Me or my mom.
18	A	Yes, sir.	18	Q	Michael, when after you went to pick your
19	Q	Have you lived continuously with your mother	19		daughter up at the daycare, did you have any
20		during that period of time?	20		involvement with respect to that child with
1	A	Yes, sir.	21		the Department of Social Services here in
2	Q	And can you tell me what sort of things that	22		Cherokee County?
3		you do for your child?	23	A	What do you mean?
24	A	I feed her, bathe her, buy her anything she	24	Q	Well, at some point in time, did you talk to
25		needs, diapers, wipes. I take her to the	25		Shalees about who was going to have custody of
	-	Page 36	T		Page 37
1		the child?	1	A	She was about three months old.
2	A	Yeah, she told me she wanted to sign her over	2	Q	Now, you had seen your daughter prior to that
3		to me.	3		time; hadn't you?
4	Q	Okay, when did she tell you that?	4	A	Yes, sir.
5	A	Alana was probably almost three months old.	5	Q	Had you seen her how many times had you
6	Q	And did you meet with any of the workers from	6		seen her between the time she was born and the
7		the Department of Social Services about your	7		time you picked her up at the daycare?
8		daughter?	8	A	Well, before I got full custody of her, I had
9	A	Yes, sir.	9		temporary custody. So I was I was on and
0	Q	When did you do that?	10		off. Shalees would have her and then I would
1	A	It was probably right after I talked to	11		have her after.
2		Shalees. I went there and signed the papers	12	Q	Well, let me restate the question, Michael.
		of the custody.	13		During the first three months of your child's
3		Okay, and	14		life, how much time did you spend with her?
	Q		15	A	Probably half a month and a half of three
4	Q BY T	THE COURT:			
4 5	Q BY T	Can we stop for just a moment, Mr. McKinney?	16		months.
4 5 6	Q BY T			Q	months. Now, after you picked her up at the daycare
4 5 6 7	Q BY T	Can we stop for just a moment, Mr. McKinney? Can you put a time frame on when he picked her	16	Q	
4 5 6 7	Q BY T	Can we stop for just a moment, Mr. McKinney?	16 17	Q	Now, after you picked her up at the daycare
4 5 6 7 8	Q BY T	Can we stop for just a moment, Mr. McKinney? Can you put a time frame on when he picked her up at the daycare so that I've got some	16 17 18	Q	Now, after you picked her up at the daycare then, did Shalees Greenlee continue to visit
4 5 6 7 8 9		Can we stop for just a moment, Mr. McKinney? Can you put a time frame on when he picked her up at the daycare so that I've got some clarification when he came back in town and he	16 17 18 19		Now, after you picked her up at the daycare then, did Shalees Greenlee continue to visit with her? Maybe once or twice.
4 5 6 7 8 9 0		Can we stop for just a moment, Mr. McKinney? Can you put a time frame on when he picked her up at the daycare so that I've got some clarification when he came back in town and he actually	16 17 18 19 20	A	Now, after you picked her up at the daycare then, did Shalees Greenlee continue to visit with her?
4 5 6 7 6 9 0	ву м	Can we stop for just a moment, Mr. McKinney? Can you put a time frame on when he picked her up at the daycare so that I've got some clarification when he came back in town and he actually IR. MCKINNEY:	16 17 18 19 20 21	A Q	Now, after you picked her up at the daycare then, did Shalees Greenlee continue to visit with her? Maybe once or twice. Before you met with DSS? Yes.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4	ву м	Can we stop for just a moment, Mr. McKinney? Can you put a time frame on when he picked her up at the daycare so that I've got some clarification when he came back in town and he actually IR. MCKINNEY: Okay.	16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A Q A	Now, after you picked her up at the daycare then, did Shalees Greenlee continue to visit with her? Maybe once or twice. Before you met with DSS?

Г		Page 38	Τ	Page 39
1		was out of town. And then when I got in town,	1	(PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT NO. 1 MARKED)
2		I went to DSS to sign papers for full custody.	2	DIRECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MCKINNEY:
3	Q	But who told you to go to the DSS building to	3	Q Michael, I'm going to show you first
4	~	sign these custody papers?	4	Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 1 and ask you if you
5	A	My mom called me and told me.	5	recognize that? You can look at each page of
6	Q	All right, and when you got to the DSS	6	it. (Tenders)
7	v	building, tell me what happened.	7	A (Upon review) Yes, sir, I remember this.
8	Α	I was talking to a lady who had the custody	8	Q Okay, and what is that?
9	Α.	papers, and Shalees had already signed them.	9	A This is the custody and visitation agreement.
10		She told me I signed them and I have full	10	Q And did you sign that before a notary public?
11		custody of her.	11	A This is where I signed at Social Services.
12	Q		12	(PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT NO. 2 MARKED)
13	A	And do you know who that woman was? I don't remember her name.	13	DIRECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MCKINNEY:
14	255		14	
15	Q	But Shalees had already signed the papers when	15	
16	Α	you arrived there?	16	marked Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 2 and ask you
17		Yes, sir.	17	if you recognize that. (Tenders) A (Upon review) Yes, sir, that's the temporary
18	Q	And did you talk to Shalees about why she was doing what she was doing?	18	A (Upon review) Yes, sir, that's the temporary agreement.
19	А	She Shalees told me that it was best for	19	
20	Α		20	
21	0	Alana to be with me. That was pretty much it.	21	temporary agreement? A I think there was a notary expressly
22	Q	Now, did you also sign a temporary	22	A I think there was a notary expressly somebody was a notarizer.
23		guardianship agreement with respect to Alana	23	
24	A	Lilly Roberts? I'm not sure if I did or not. I don't	24	Q How did you get this document, Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 27 How did it come into your
25	А		25	hands?
,		remember.	23	nangs r
		Page 40		Page 41
1	A	I think that's the paper that Shalees brought.	1	BY MS. JACKSON:
2	Q	Shalees brought this to you?	2	No objection.
3	A	Yeah, we went to a notary or yeah,	3	BY THE COURT:
4		expressly to sign it.	4	So admitted.
5	Q	Juanita Hampton, do you know her?	5	(PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT NOS. 1 AND 2 ADMITTED)
6	A	That was the Social Worker, I believe. That's	6	DIRECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MCKINNEY:
7		her name or was that the I'm sorry,	7	Q Michael, when you signed these two documents
8		that's the notarizer?	В	here, Plaintiff's Exhibit 1 and 2, were you
9	Q	Uh-huh. (Affirmative) And you signed it on	9	represented by an attorney?
10		October the 6th, 2016?	10	A No, sir.
11	A	Yes, sir.	11	Q So you weren't represented by an attorney when
12	Q	What was your understanding of why you were	12	you signed the temporary guardianship
13		signing Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 2?	13	agreement; is that correct?
14	A	She was giving me temporary custody.	14	A Correct.
15	Q	Okay, is that what she told you?	15	Q And you weren't represented by an attorney
16	A	Yes.	16	when you signed the custody agreement?
17	Q	Okay, and what was your understanding of why	17	A Correct.
18	-	you were signing Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 1?	18	Q Do you know whether or not Shalees Greenlee
19	A	This was I was getting full custody of her.	19	was represented by an attorney at the time she
20	Q	Okay, and at the time	20	signed those documents?
21		R. MCKINNEY:	21	A I'm not sure if she was or not.
22		Your Honor, we would move to admit Plaintiff's	22	Q Other than the representation made by the DSS
23		Exhibits 1 and 2 into evidence.	23	worker at the Cherokee County Department of
24	BY TH	HE COURT:	24	Social Services to the effect that that
		Any objection?	25	document was giving you full custody of your
25				

		Page 42			Page 43
1		daughter, did any other employees or workers	1		with the people
2		with the Cherokee County Department of Social	2	A	Yes, sir.
3		Services make any sort of representations to	3	Q	at the Cherokee County Department of
4		you with respect to that Plaintiff's Exhibit	4		Social Services?
5		No. 1?	5	A	Yes, sir.
6	A	No.	6	Q	Was it your understanding when you signed
7	Q	Did any workers or employees of the Cherokee	7		Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 1 that you were going
8		County Department of Social Services make any	9		to have custody of your daughter until she was
9		representations to you with respect to	9		18?
10		Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 2	10	A.	Yes, sir.
11	A	No.	11	Q	And in the past three months, have you had
12	Q	the temporary guardianship agreement?	12		contact with Shalees Greenlee?
13	A	No.	13	A	No, sir.
14	Q	Did you ever meet with Mr. Scott Lindsay, the	14	Q	And why did you file this complaint and this
15		Cherokee County Department of Social Services	15		action?
16		attorney?	16	A	File what? What do you mean?
17	A	No.	17	Q	Why did you file this action to get custody of
18	Q	Did you ever speak with him?	18		your daughter?
19	A	No.	19	A	Because Shalees came to my house and took
20	Q	Did your mother have more contact with the	20		Alana, just walked out the door with her as
21		Cherokee County Department of Social Services	21		she was visiting her.
22		than you did?	22	Q	And did she tell you that she wasn't going to
23	A	I think we had about the same. She was with	23		bring her back?
24		me.	24	A	Right, yes, she did.
25	Q	She went with you that day to the to meet	25	Q	And did you finally get her back?
		Page 44			Page 45
1	A	Yes, sir.	1	A	Yes, sir.
2	Q	How did you get her back?	2	Q	And what would that pertain to?
3	A	I came to you and got an ex parte to go get	3	A	Shalees has a bad drug habit that I don't want
4		her back.	4		Alana around.
5	Q	Had you been allowing Shalees to visit with	5	Q	Does she have some associations with other
6		the child since that custody agreement,	6		people that would present in your opinion a
7		Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 1 since the two of	7		safety danger to your child?
8		you executed that agreement?	8	A	Yes, sir, just about everybody she hangs
9	A	Yes, sir.	9		around.
10	Q	And how much visitation had Shalees exercise	10	BY N	MR. MCKINNEY:
11		during that period of time?	11		I believe that would be all my questions for
2	A	Anytime she asked me to come visit, I would	12		this witness at this time, Your Honor.
.3		let her. Sometimes we would be sitting there	13	BY 7	THE COURT:
4		waiting for her to show up, and she would	14		Those are the questions you have, Mr.
.5		never show up. Sometimes she would, and she	15		McKinney. Cross-examination.
.6		would be at my house for maybe an hour max and	16	BY N	MS. JACKSON:
7		that was it. So she would probably come maybe	17		Thank you, Your Honor.
		once every two weeks.	18	CROS	SS-EXAMINATION BY MS. JACKSON:
	Q	Do you have a problem with this Court awarding	19	Q	Mr. Mathieu, were you present when Alana was
.8		Shalees with some supervised visitation with	20		born?
8			21	A	No, ma'am.
.8 .9 .0		the child?	M657		
.8 .9 .0	A	the child? I don't have a problem with supervised	22	Q	Tell me about that situation.
.8 .9 .0 .1	A		22 23	Q A	Tell me about that situation. I was working out of town and at the same time
.8 .9 :0	A Q	I don't have a problem with supervised			

		Page 46			Page 47
1	7	born?	1	A	Shalees had messaged me wanting to do a DNA
2	A	What do you mean?	2		test, so I agreed to it.
3	Q	Did you think that she was yours, or what type	3	Q	Do you know when that was done?
4		of efforts did you make?	4	A	Alana was probably a couple of weeks old.
5	A	I didn't think she was mine. I was told that	5	Q	When did you consistently start seeing Alana
6		she was with other people while we were	6	257.0	or Alana (different pronunciation)?
7		together and made me people that the baby	7	A	After the DNA papers came back.
8		wasn't mine.	8	Q	Okay, and how old was she at that time?
9	Q	Okay, and did you originally want to sign your	9	A	Probably a month old.
10	Q	rights away to Shalees?	10	Q	And tell me about what type schedule at that
11	А	Thinking that it wasn't my baby, I didn't know	11	¥	point as far as Alana goes, what type of
12	A		12		
13	_	if I had any rights to it.	13	•	schedule were keeping with her?
	Q.	Did you indicate to her several times via		A	Well, I was still working out of town. So she
14		Facebook message and text message that the	14		was Shalees, and then sometimes Shalees would
15		child was not yours and that you wanted to	15		drop her off with my grandma or my mom.
16		sign your rights away to her?	16	Q	And when you were working out of town, where
17	A	I don't believe so.	17		you were working? Do you recall?
18	Q	So you never told her that in Facebook	18	A	We were working all over, Miami, Alabama, just
19		messages and text messages?	19		different places.
20	A	That I wanted to sign my rights over to a baby	20	Q	And when you were doing that, for time periods
21		that wasn't mine? I don't know why I would do	21		would you be gone?
22		that.	22	A	It could be up to three or four weeks at a
23	Q	When did you determine or when did you make	23		time.
24		efforts to determine whether or not Alana was	24	Q	And when did that work schedule change?
25		your biological child?	25	A ·	I worked there for about eight months. So
		Page 48			Page 49
1		when I would come in town, I would see Alana	1	Λ	Yes, ma'am.
2		because I knew at the time she was mine after	2	Q	Where do you work now? Did you say at Murphy
3		the papers came back. So I would probably	3		
4					Medical?
		keep her for a few days until I went back out	4	A	
5		keep her for a few days until I went back out of town.	4 5		Yes, ma'am.
6	0	of town.		A Q	Yes, ma'am. Does your mom provide most of the medical
6	Q	of town. So during that first eight months of Alana's	5		Yes, ma'am. Does your mom provide most of the medical treatment for Alana and bring her to most
6 7	Q	of town. So during that first eight months of Alana's life when you were working out of town, how	5 6	Q	Yes, ma'am. Does your mom provide most of the medical treatment for Alana and bring her to most doctor appointments?
6 7 8		of town. So during that first eight months of Alana's life when you were working out of town, how often do you recall that you saw her?	5 6 7		Yes, ma'am. Does your mom provide most of the medical treatment for Alana and bring her to most doctor appointments? It's probably an even split. We both bring
6 7 8 9	Q A	of town. So during that first eight months of Alana's life when you were working out of town, how often do you recall that you saw her? I mean, after she signed the temporary rights,	5 6 7 8	Q	Yes, ma'am. Does your mom provide most of the medical treatment for Alana and bring her to most doctor appointments? It's probably an even split. We both bring her.
6 7 8 9		of town. So during that first eight months of Alana's life when you were working out of town, how often do you recall that you saw her? I mean, after she signed the temporary rights, she was at my house until we went to full	5 6 7 8 9	Q	Yes, ma'am. Does your mom provide most of the medical treatment for Alana and bring her to most doctor appointments? It's probably an even split. We both bring her. Do you have any history of drug use in the
6 7 8 9		of town. So during that first eight months of Alana's life when you were working out of town, how often do you recall that you saw her? I mean, after she signed the temporary rights, she was at my house until we went to full custody.	5 6 7 8 9 10	Q	Yes, ma'am. Does your mom provide most of the medical treatment for Alana and bring her to most doctor appointments? It's probably an even split. We both bring her. Do you have any history of drug use in the last two years?
6 7 8 9 10 11		of town. So during that first eight months of Alana's life when you were working out of town, how often do you recall that you saw her? I mean, after she signed the temporary rights, she was at my house until we went to full custody. So how often would you see her when you were	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q A Q A	Yes, ma'am. Does your mom provide most of the medical treatment for Alana and bring her to most doctor appointments? It's probably an even split. We both bring her. Do you have any history of drug use in the last two years? Yes, I used to smoke.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A Q	of town. So during that first eight months of Alana's life when you were working out of town, how often do you recall that you saw her? I mean, after she signed the temporary rights, she was at my house until we went to full custody. So how often would you see her when you were working out of town?	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q A Q A Q	Yes, ma'am. Does your mom provide most of the medical treatment for Alana and bring her to most doctor appointments? It's probably an even split. We both bring her. Do you have any history of drug use in the last two years? Yes, I used to smoke. Smoke what?
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		of town. So during that first eight months of Alana's life when you were working out of town, how often do you recall that you saw her? I mean, after she signed the temporary rights, she was at my house until we went to full custody. So how often would you see her when you were working out of town? When I was in town. When I was in town. So I	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q A Q A Q A	Yes, ma'am. Does your mom provide most of the medical treatment for Alana and bring her to most doctor appointments? It's probably an even split. We both bring her. Do you have any history of drug use in the last two years? Yes, I used to smoke. Smoke what? Marijuana.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A Q	of town. So during that first eight months of Alana's life when you were working out of town, how often do you recall that you saw her? I mean, after she signed the temporary rights, she was at my house until we went to full custody. So how often would you see her when you were working out of town? When I was in town. When I was in town. So I would be in town for probably a week at a	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q A Q A Q A	Yes, ma'am. Does your mom provide most of the medical treatment for Alana and bring her to most doctor appointments? It's probably an even split. We both bring her. Do you have any history of drug use in the last two years? Yes, I used to smoke. Smoke what? Marijuana. When you say used to, when did that end?
6 7 8 9 9 110 111 122 133 144 145 16	A Q	of town. So during that first eight months of Alana's life when you were working out of town, how often do you recall that you saw her? I mean, after she signed the temporary rights, she was at my house until we went to full custody. So how often would you see her when you were working out of town? When I was in town. When I was in town. So I would be in town for probably a week at a time.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q A Q A Q A	Yes, ma'am. Does your mom provide most of the medical treatment for Alana and bring her to most doctor appointments? It's probably an even split. We both bring her. Do you have any history of drug use in the last two years? Yes, I used to smoke. Smoke what? Marijuana. When you say used to, when did that end? Probably almost a year ago.
6 7 8 9 110 111 122 133 144 155	A Q	of town. So during that first eight months of Alana's life when you were working out of town, how often do you recall that you saw her? I mean, after she signed the temporary rights, she was at my house until we went to full custody. So how often would you see her when you were working out of town? When I was in town. When I was in town. So I would be in town for probably a week at a	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q A Q A Q A	Yes, ma'am. Does your mom provide most of the medical treatment for Alana and bring her to most doctor appointments? It's probably an even split. We both bring her. Do you have any history of drug use in the last two years? Yes, I used to smoke. Smoke what? Marijuana. When you say used to, when did that end? Probably almost a year ago. Do you take any pills, suboxone, anything of
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A Q A	of town. So during that first eight months of Alana's life when you were working out of town, how often do you recall that you saw her? I mean, after she signed the temporary rights, she was at my house until we went to full custody. So how often would you see her when you were working out of town? When I was in town. When I was in town. So I would be in town for probably a week at a time.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q A Q A Q A Q	Yes, ma'am. Does your mom provide most of the medical treatment for Alana and bring her to most doctor appointments? It's probably an even split. We both bring her. Do you have any history of drug use in the last two years? Yes, I used to smoke. Smoke what? Marijuana. When you say used to, when did that end? Probably almost a year ago. Do you take any pills, suboxone, anything of that nature?
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A Q A	of town. So during that first eight months of Alana's life when you were working out of town, how often do you recall that you saw her? I mean, after she signed the temporary rights, she was at my house until we went to full custody. So how often would you see her when you were working out of town? When I was in town. When I was in town. So I would be in town for probably a week at a time. Okay, and then you would go back for three to	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q A Q A Q A Q	Yes, ma'am. Does your mom provide most of the medical treatment for Alana and bring her to most doctor appointments? It's probably an even split. We both bring her. Do you have any history of drug use in the last two years? Yes, I used to smoke. Smoke what? Marijuana. When you say used to, when did that end? Probably almost a year ago. Do you take any pills, suboxone, anything of that nature? No, ma'am.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Q A	of town. So during that first eight months of Alana's life when you were working out of town, how often do you recall that you saw her? I mean, after she signed the temporary rights, she was at my house until we went to full custody. So how often would you see her when you were working out of town? When I was in town. When I was in town. So I would be in town for probably a week at a time. Okay, and then you would go back for three to four weeks?	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q A Q A Q A Q	Yes, ma'am. Does your mom provide most of the medical treatment for Alana and bring her to most doctor appointments? It's probably an even split. We both bring her. Do you have any history of drug use in the last two years? Yes, I used to smoke. Smoke what? Marijuana. When you say used to, when did that end? Probably almost a year ago. Do you take any pills, suboxone, anything of that nature? No, ma'am. Have you ever?
6 7 8 9 1.0 1.1 1.2 1.3 1.4 1.5 1.6 6 7 8 9	A Q A	of town. So during that first eight months of Alana's life when you were working out of town, how often do you recall that you saw her? I mean, after she signed the temporary rights, she was at my house until we went to full custody. So how often would you see her when you were working out of town? When I was in town. When I was in town. So I would be in town for probably a week at a time. Okay, and then you would go back for three to four weeks? Not always. Sometimes it would be a week or	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q A Q A Q A Q	Yes, ma'am. Does your mom provide most of the medical treatment for Alana and bring her to most doctor appointments? It's probably an even split. We both bring her. Do you have any history of drug use in the last two years? Yes, I used to smoke. Smoke what? Marijuana. When you say used to, when did that end? Probably almost a year ago. Do you take any pills, suboxone, anything of that nature? No, ma'am.
6 7 8 9 9 110 111 122 133 144 155 166 177 188 199 200 21	A Q A	of town. So during that first eight months of Alana's life when you were working out of town, how often do you recall that you saw her? I mean, after she signed the temporary rights, she was at my house until we went to full custody. So how often would you see her when you were working out of town? When I was in town. When I was in town. So I would be in town for probably a week at a time. Okay, and then you would go back for three to four weeks? Not always. Sometimes it would be a week or two weeks. It could be up to four weeks, but	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q A Q A Q A Q	Yes, ma'am. Does your mom provide most of the medical treatment for Alana and bring her to most doctor appointments? It's probably an even split. We both bring her. Do you have any history of drug use in the last two years? Yes, I used to smoke. Smoke what? Marijuana. When you say used to, when did that end? Probably almost a year ago. Do you take any pills, suboxone, anything of that nature? No, ma'am. Have you ever?
6 7 8 9 10 11	A Q A	of town. So during that first eight months of Alana's life when you were working out of town, how often do you recall that you saw her? I mean, after she signed the temporary rights, she was at my house until we went to full custody. So how often would you see her when you were working out of town? When I was in town. When I was in town. So I would be in town for probably a week at a time. Okay, and then you would go back for three to four weeks? Not always. Sometimes it would be a week or two weeks. It could be up to four weeks, but not always.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q A Q A Q A Q A	Yes, ma'am. Does your mom provide most of the medical treatment for Alana and bring her to most doctor appointments? It's probably an even split. We both bring her. Do you have any history of drug use in the last two years? Yes, I used to smoke. Smoke what? Marijuana. When you say used to, when did that end? Probably almost a year ago. Do you take any pills, suboxone, anything of that nature? No, ma'am. Have you ever?
6 7 8 9 9 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 119 119 119 119 119 119 119 119 119	A Q A	of town. So during that first eight months of Alana's life when you were working out of town, how often do you recall that you saw her? I mean, after she signed the temporary rights, she was at my house until we went to full custody. So how often would you see her when you were working out of town? When I was in town. When I was in town. So I would be in town for probably a week at a time. Okay, and then you would go back for three to four weeks? Not always. Sometimes it would be a week or two weeks. It could be up to four weeks, but not always. And during that period of time, who was caring	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 10 20 21 22	Q A Q A Q A Q A Q A Q	Yes, ma'am. Does your mom provide most of the medical treatment for Alana and bring her to most doctor appointments? It's probably an even split. We both bring her. Do you have any history of drug use in the last two years? Yes, I used to smoke. Smoke what? Marijuana. When you say used to, when did that end? Probably almost a year ago. Do you take any pills, suboxone, anything of that nature? No, ma'am. Have you ever? Yes. When did you quit taking suboxone?

		Page 50			Page 5
1	¥	make active efforts to see her through your	1		lady's office that had the papers.
2		mother; didn't she?	2	Q	And do you do you recall who the lady was?
3	A	Yes.	3	A	I don't remember her name.
4	Q	So Shalees was still trying to see Alana?	4	Q	Okay, and was anybody else present when you
5	A	Yes.	5		signed it?
6	Q	And visit with her?	6	A	My mom.
7	A	Yes.	7	Q	Anybody else?
8	Q	And did she do that?	8	A	No.
9	A	Sometimes.	9	Q	Was there a notary present?
10	Q	How often would you say that she visited with	10	A	She we signed the papers, and then she
11		her?	11		walked out with the papers. I'm not sure wha
12	A	Maybe once every two weeks. Sometimes she	12		she did with them. She could have went to a
13		wouldn't even show up when she wanted when	13		notary, but I'm not sure if she had or not.
1.4		she asked to come visit.	14	Q	Did you provide your ID to anybody that day?
.5	Q	When these documents were signed or rather	15	A	Yes, ma'am.
.6		the CVA so the second one that was signed	16	Q	Are you a licensed driver?
7		at the department, who did you speak with when	17	A	I have a licensed.
.8		that was signed?	18	Q	So you are licensed to drive right now?
9	A	I'm not sure of the lady's name that had the	19	A	I think my licenses are suspended at the
0		custody papers. I don't remember her name,	20		moment.
1		but she was about the only one I talked to.	21	Q	Do you know why it's a suspended?
2	Q	When you went to DSS, did you go back into an	22	A	About three years ago, I got a I was
3		office, or did you sign it out in the lobby?	23		drinking and driving.
4		Tell me about that.	24	Q	Okay, so you have a prior DWI conviction?
5	A	We went into the office. I think it was the	25	A	Yes, ma'am.
		Page 52	-		Page 5
1	Q	So what type of ID were you able to provide	1	Q	And just to clarify, I'm going to show you
2	~	there a the department? Was it like a state	2	-	what has been marked previously as Plaintiff's
3		issued ID or a driver's license?	3		Exhibit 1. And you see here where it looks as
4	A	It was an old driver's license.	4		though you signed and this was stamped? Was
5	Q	So it was an old driver's license?	5		that done in front of a notary? (Tenders)
6	A	Yes, that was the only identification I had.	6	A	(Upon review) Is that the notary?
7	Q	So it wasn't a valid driver's license?	7	Q	Uh-huh. (Affirmative)
8	A	No.	8	A	Okay, it probably was.
9	Q	And did you when that was notarized; was it	9	Q	Well, do you
0		notarized in front of you or you gave it to	10	A	It was.
1	·	somebody and they took it away?	11	Q	Do you remember that
2	A	Right,	12	A	It was.
3	Q	So you gave it to somebody, they took it away,	13	Q	or was that taken away
4		and then they brought it back and it was	14	A	Yes.
5		notarized?	15	Q.	and done?
6	A	I guess.	16	A	No, that was definitely stamped right in front
,	Q	But it wasn't done in front of you?	17		of me, sorry.
3	A	No.	18	Q	That's okay. I just wanted to clarify. Now -
•	BY MS	S. JACKSON:	19	201	- so during the period of time you said that
)		Your Honor, if I may approach?	20		Shalees was making active efforts through your
L	BY TH	HE COURT:	21		mom to see Alana; is that correct?
2		You may. Do you want the	22	A	Yes.
	BY MS	JACKSON:	23	Q	Okay, and at that time, you were working out
,				50	
3 4		I do, Your Honor.	24		of town, so your mother was the primary

		Page 54	T	-	Page 55
1			1		
2	· A	Right.	2	A	
3	Q	Okay, at what time did you become the primary	3		come visit is because she had just gotten out
4		caregiver of Alana?	4		of jail and I knew she was bad off doing drugs
5	A	I quit working out of town, and that's when I	5		and stuff. And in the papers, it says it was
6		went to Brother's and that's when I was in	6		up to me whether I let her visit or not if I
7		town all the time.	7		knew she was high.
8	Q	When did you start working at Brother's?	8	Q	So she did try to see her during November?
9	A	It was last year. Probably the beginning of	9	A	Right.
10		last year.	10	Q	Okay, so after these documents were signed,
11	Q	So the beginning of 2017?	11	_	she continued to try to see the child?
12	A	Yes.	12	A	Not continuously, no.
13	Q	And how long did you work there?	13	Q	Did you tell her that she should have read the
	Α	For about about a year.	14		papers more carefully?
14	Q	And why did your employment cease?		A	Yes.
16	A	We were slow on business there. The	15	Q	So you completely understood what the papers
		restaurant was kind of slow on business.	17	- 0	said?
17	Q	And now after the agreement, the one that I		A	Right.
18		showed you there, was signed at DSS, Shalees	18	Q	Okay, and you weren't there when she signed
19		continued to try to see Alana; didn't she?	19 20	_	these papers; correct?
20	A	There was a long period of time, maybe three	21	A	Correct.
22		or four months where she went without trying	22	Q	Do you know under what situation or under what
		to see her or anything.	23		circumstances she signed the documents?
23	Q	Didn't she consistently message you through	24	A	I wasn't there when she signed them, so I
25		the month of November trying to see Alana and	25	-	don't know.
23		confused about what she had signed?	23	Q	Have you guys talked about that?
		Page 56			Page 57
1	A	She did tell me she was willingly wanting to	1	Q	So she didn't live there at any other prior
2		sign the papers to give her rights over.	2		time?
3	Q	Did she continue or did she tell you that	3	A	Not that I know of.
4		she wanted to continue to be able to see Alana	4	BY	MS. JACKSON:
5		on a regular basis?	5		I don't have anything further.
6	A	Not a regular basis, but she would like to	6	BY	THE COURT:
7		visit every now and then.	7		Any followup, Mr. McKinney?
8	Q	So you indicated to Mr. McKinney that you	8	REI	DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. MCKINNEY:
9		don't have any problem with Shalees having	9	Q	Mr. Mathieu, after you signed those documents
10		visitation?	10		at the Department of Social Services, did you
11	A	Supervised visitation.	11		ever get any visits from any social workers at
12	Q	And when you say supervised, who would be an	12		the Cherokee County Department of Social
13		appropriate supervisor?	13		Services?
14	A	Me or my mom.	14	A	No, sir.
15	Q	Okay, what about somebody in Shalees' family?	15	Q	Did they contact you in any way? Did any
16	A	No.	16		employees for the Cherokee County Department
17	Q	What about her grandmother?	17		of Social Services contact you after that
18	A	No.	18		Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 1 was signed?
19	Q	Why?	19	A	No, sir.
20	A	I don't know them, and I don't trust any of	20	Q	Has your daughter received any services
21		them.	21		whatsoever from the Cherokee County Department
22	Q	At one point, didn't Alana live with her	22		of Social Services since Plaintiff's Exhibit
23		mother Melissa for a period of time?	23		No. 1 was signed?
24	A	Maybe the first couple of weeks she was born	24	A	No, sir.
25		before we got the DNA.	25	BY	MR. MCKINNEY:

		Page 58	T		Page 59
1		That would be all my questions.	1		relationship that Michael has with Alama?
2	BY 1	MS. JACKSON:	2	A	A father-daughter relationship, a very good
3		No followup.	3		one. He's a good dad.
4	BY 1	THE COURT:	4	Q	Have you assisted Michael in caring for Alana?
5		Thank you, Mr. Mathieu. You may step down.	5	A	I do. They live in my home.
6		Mr. McKinney, your next witness.	6	Q	How long have they lived in your home?
7	BY N	MR. MCKINNEY:	7	A	She was there off and on when she was first
8		We call Sheila Mathieu, Your Honor.	8		born. And then when he got her in November of
9	BY T	THE COURT:	9		2016, she's been there since then.
10		Sheriff, if you will, go get Ms. Mathieu for	10	Q	And can you tell me what care that Michael has
11		us. Thank you.	11		given to the child since she came to live with
12		SHEILA ANN MATHIEU, being duly sworn to tell	12		you?
13	the	truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the	13	A	I mean, the responsibility of a father. He
14	trut	th of her own knowledge concerning the within	14		works and provides for her, like her diapers
15	matt	er, testified as follows:	15		and her food and stuff like that she needs and
16	DIRE	CT EXAMINATION BY MR. MCKINNEY:	16		clothes.
17	Q	Please state your full name.	17	Q	Does he help feed her?
18	A	Sheila Ann Mathieu.	18	A	Oh, yeah.
19	Q	And where do you live?	19	Q	Does he help bathe her?
20	A	On 14 Hiawassee Street here in Murphy.	20	A	Yes.
21	Q	And you know Michael Mathieu?	21	Q	Does he take her to the doctor on occasion
22	A	I do. He's my son.	22		when she has doctor's appointments?
23	Q	And do you know Alana Roberts?	23	A	Yeah, on the days that he's off work, he will
24	A	I do. She's my granddaughter.	24		take her.
25	Q	And, Ms. Mathieu, can you tell me what sort of	25	Q	How has Michael been doing the past two years?
		Page 60			Page 61
1	A	Good.	1		to take Alana back. And I said, "But Shalees
2	Q	Does he go to work on a regular basis at	2		is the mom, and she said that she could stay
3		Murphy Medical Center?	3		here with us." I even called the magistrate,
4	A	He does.	4		and the magistrate said I didn't have to, but
5	Q	Let's go back to November October and	5		the social worker said I did.
6	~	November of 2016. What contact, Ms. Mathieu,	6	Q	The social worker and who was the social
7		did you have with the Cherokee County	7		worker?
8		Department of Social Services with respect to	8	A	I don't know how to say the name. Jeryl,
9		your granddaughter during that period of time?	9		something like that.
10	A	I had contact with one of the social workers	10	Q	And what so the child came to live with
11		that in the beginning wasn't very good.	11		you?
12		Shalees was trying to let us have visitation	12	A	Yes.
13		with Alana when she had custody with her, and	13	Q	And
14		her mom, I guess I guess from my	14	A	So now, they the same social worker
15		understanding the mom had custody as far as	15		called and said that Shalees had agreed to
16		Social Services was concerned, but Shalees was	16		sign over custody to my son and that the
17		trying to place her with us, and there was a	17		paperwork was, you know, drawn up and
18		conflict between her and her mom. I don't	18		everything, that he needed to come and sign
19		know if the social worker was related to them	19		the paperwork.
20		or what the deal was with them, but she didn't	20	Q	And did she tell you who had drawn the
21		want Shalees placing Alana with us. And we	21		paperwork up?
22		did have Alana one time on visitation, and	22	A	I don't recall that she said exactly who drew
23		Shalees said for us to keep her. But her mom	23		it up.
24		kept calling wanting Alana back, and then the	24	Q	Okay, but anyway it was it was an employee
25		social worker called me and said that we had	25		of the Department of Social Services?

		Page 62			Page 6
1	A	Yes.	1		she didn't say nothing else to us about it
2	Q	And did you go with your son to the Cherokee	2		that I recall.
3		County Department of Social Services to sign	3	Q	And once your son signed the agreement, what
4		the custody agreement?	4		was your understanding about the effect of the
5	A	I did.	5		agreement?
6	Q	And can you tell me what happened when you got	6	A	That he was she was placed in his custody
7		there?	7		and that it from what the papers said, it
В	A	It was the same social worker that was there	8		was up to him when when Shalees called and
9		to have him sign the papers and the notary,	9		wanted to come see Alana and and if he
10		and the social worker told me that she tried	10		suspected any kind of alcohol or drugs in her
11		to talk Shalees out of signing the papers.	11		system, he could tell her no.
12	Q	Did she tell you why she tried to talk her out	12	Q	Okay, so he was more or less appointed the
13		of signing the papers?	13		gatekeeper?
14	A	She didn't say why. She just said she tried	14	A	Right.
15		to talk her out of it which irritated me, but	15	Q	And after the agreement was signed, did
16		I was happy that it was being done.	16		Shalees come visit with the child?
17	Q	And what did she well, did the social	17	A	Yes.
10		worker make any representations about what	18	Q	And how frequently did she visit the child
19		that agreement meant to you?	19		from the time the agreement was signed until
20	A	She I mean, she had us read it before he	20		now?
21		signed it.	21	A	In the beginning, she was she was there
22	0	Did she did she say anything about the	22		usually about once a week. That was in
23	-	agreement to you other than she told Shalees	23		November. I know at Christmastime she asked
24		not to sign it?	24		if she could take Alana with her, and my son
25	A	Huh-uh. (Negative) She didn't say nothing	25		told her no. He didn't want her in the car
1		with her, not until she was from our	1 2		the withdrawals that she was born with that
2		understanding, she was still abusing drugs.	2		she could have problems later, that she could
3		So he didn't want her alone with her or, you	3		have anger issues. I don't see anything right
4		know, in the car. But he told her, "You're	4		now out of the context of almost a two-year-
5		welcome to stay here to visit with her," which	5		old. She, you know, can be that way, but
		she did.	6	Q	Seems to be happy?
6	Q	And did you have you continued to allow her	7	A	
7			1	**	She's very happy.
		to visit with the child at your home?	8	Q	She's very happy. Is she well-adjusted?
7 8 9	A	to visit with the child at your home? Yes.	9		Is she well-adjusted? Yes.
7 8 9	A Q		9 10	Q A Q	Is she well-adjusted? Yes. Does she enjoy the environment she's in?
7 8 9		Yes. In a supervised setting? Yes.	9	Q A	Is she well-adjusted? Yes. Does she enjoy the environment she's in? Oh, yeah.
7 8 9 10 11	Q	Yes. In a supervised setting? Yes. Have there been any problems?	9 10 11 12	Ω A Q A Q	Is she well-adjusted? Yes. Does she enjoy the environment she's in? Oh, yeah. Does she enjoy seeing or being with her daddy?
7 8 9 10 11 12	Q	Yes. In a supervised setting? Yes. Have there been any problems? I even allowed Cody to come in one time.	9 10 11 12 13	Q A Q A Q	Is she well-adjusted? Yes. Does she enjoy the environment she's in? Oh, yeah. Does she enjoy seeing or being with her daddy? Oh, she loves her daddy.
7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q A Q	Yes. In a supervised setting? Yes. Have there been any problems? I even allowed Cody to come in one time. And who is Cody?	9 10 11 12 13	Q A Q A Q A	Is she well-adjusted? Yes. Does she enjoy the environment she's in? Oh, yeah. Does she enjoy seeing or being with her daddy? Oh, she loves her daddy. Does she enjoy seeing her mama?
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q A Q A	Yes. In a supervised setting? Yes. Have there been any problems? I even allowed Cody to come in one time. And who is Cody? Cody was her husband is her husband. He's	9 10 11 12 13 14	Q A Q A Q	Is she well-adjusted? Yes. Does she enjoy the environment she's in? Oh, yeah. Does she enjoy seeing or being with her daddy? Oh, she loves her daddy. Does she enjoy seeing her mama? Yeah, I mean, I don't I don't know that she
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q A Q A Q	Yes. In a supervised setting? Yes. Have there been any problems? I even allowed Cody to come in one time. And who is Cody? Cody was her husband is her husband. He's the one that's on the birth certificate.	9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q A Q A Q A	Is she well-adjusted? Yes. Does she enjoy the environment she's in? Oh, yeah. Does she enjoy seeing or being with her daddy? Oh, she loves her daddy. Does she enjoy seeing her mama? Yeah, I mean, I don't I don't know that she knows that it's her mom.
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 4 15 6	Q A Q A Q	Yes. In a supervised setting? Yes. Have there been any problems? I even allowed Cody to come in one time. And who is Cody? Cody was her husband is her husband. He's the one that's on the birth certificate. And have you ever made any attempt to keep her	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q A Q A Q A Q	Is she well-adjusted? Yes. Does she enjoy the environment she's in? Oh, yeah. Does she enjoy seeing or being with her daddy? Oh, she loves her daddy. Does she enjoy seeing her mama? Yeah, I mean, I don't I don't know that she knows that it's her mom. Do you do you work?
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 44 15 16	Q A Q A Q	Yes. In a supervised setting? Yes. Have there been any problems? I even allowed Cody to come in one time. And who is Cody? Cody was her husband is her husband. He's the one that's on the birth certificate.	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q A Q A Q A	Is she well-adjusted? Yes. Does she enjoy the environment she's in? Oh, yeah. Does she enjoy seeing or being with her daddy? Oh, she loves her daddy. Does she enjoy seeing her mama? Yeah, I mean, I don't I don't know that she knows that it's her mom. Do you do you work? Yes.
7 8 9 110 111 122 113 144 145 166 17 18	Q A Q A Q	Yes. In a supervised setting? Yes. Have there been any problems? I even allowed Cody to come in one time. And who is Cody? Cody was her husband is her husband. He's the one that's on the birth certificate. And have you ever made any attempt to keep her from her child? No.	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Ω Α Ω Α Ω Α Ω Α	Is she well-adjusted? Yes. Does she enjoy the environment she's in? Oh, yeah. Does she enjoy seeing or being with her daddy? Oh, she loves her daddy. Does she enjoy seeing her mama? Yeah, I mean, I don't I don't know that she knows that it's her mom. Do you do you work? Yes. Does Alana go to daycare?
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q A Q A Q	Yes. In a supervised setting? Yes. Have there been any problems? I even allowed Cody to come in one time. And who is Cody? Cody was her husband is her husband. He's the one that's on the birth certificate. And have you ever made any attempt to keep her from her child?	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q A Q A Q A Q A	Is she well-adjusted? Yes. Does she enjoy the environment she's in? Oh, yeah. Does she enjoy seeing or being with her daddy? Oh, she loves her daddy. Does she enjoy seeing her mama? Yeah, I mean, I don't I don't know that she knows that it's her mom. Do you do you work? Yes. Does Alana go to daycare? Yes.
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 10 11	Q A Q A Q A	Yes. In a supervised setting? Yes. Have there been any problems? I even allowed Cody to come in one time. And who is Cody? Cody was her husband is her husband. He's the one that's on the birth certificate. And have you ever made any attempt to keep her from her child? No. Do you want your granddaughter to be safe? Yes.	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q A Q A Q A Q A Q	Is she well-adjusted? Yes. Does she enjoy the environment she's in? Oh, yeah. Does she enjoy seeing or being with her daddy? Oh, she loves her daddy. Does she enjoy seeing her mama? Yeah, I mean, I don't I don't know that she knows that it's her mom. Do you do you work? Yes. Does Alana go to daycare? Yes. Where does she go to daycare?
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19	Q A Q A Q A	Yes. In a supervised setting? Yes. Have there been any problems? I even allowed Cody to come in one time. And who is Cody? Cody was her husband is her husband. He's the one that's on the birth certificate. And have you ever made any attempt to keep her from her child? No. Do you want your granddaughter to be safe?	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q A Q A Q A Q A Q A	Is she well-adjusted? Yes. Does she enjoy the environment she's in? Oh, yeah. Does she enjoy seeing or being with her daddy? Oh, she loves her daddy. Does she enjoy seeing her mama? Yeah, I mean, I don't I don't know that she knows that it's her mom. Do you do you work? Yes. Does Alana go to daycare? Yes. Where does she go to daycare? Southwestern over by Save-A-Lot.
7 8 9 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 117 118 119 120 121 122 123	Q A Q A Q A	Yes. In a supervised setting? Yes. Have there been any problems? I even allowed Cody to come in one time. And who is Cody? Cody was her husband is her husband. He's the one that's on the birth certificate. And have you ever made any attempt to keep her from her child? No. Do you want your granddaughter to be safe? Yes. And does your granddaughter have any health problems now?	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q A Q A Q A Q A Q	Is she well-adjusted? Yes. Does she enjoy the environment she's in? Oh, yeah. Does she enjoy seeing or being with her daddy? Oh, she loves her daddy. Does she enjoy seeing her mama? Yeah, I mean, I don't I don't know that she knows that it's her mom. Do you do you work? Yes. Does Alana go to daycare? Yes. Where does she go to daycare? Southwestern over by Save-A-Lot. And tell me what days of the week she goes to
7 8	Q A Q A Q A	Yes. In a supervised setting? Yes. Have there been any problems? I even allowed Cody to come in one time. And who is Cody? Cody was her husband is her husband. He's the one that's on the birth certificate. And have you ever made any attempt to keep her from her child? No. Do you want your granddaughter to be safe? Yes. And does your granddaughter have any health	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q A Q A Q A Q A Q A	Is she well-adjusted? Yes. Does she enjoy the environment she's in? Oh, yeah. Does she enjoy seeing or being with her daddy? Oh, she loves her daddy. Does she enjoy seeing her mama? Yeah, I mean, I don't I don't know that she knows that it's her mom. Do you do you work? Yes. Does Alana go to daycare? Yes. Where does she go to daycare? Southwestern over by Save-A-Lot.

		Page 66	T	-	Page 67
1	c	at home, he keeps her at home. So it's	1	ву	MS. JACKSON:
2		usually the days that he's at work she'll go	2	0.000	Yes, thank you, Your Honor.
3		to daycare.	3	CRC	DSS-EXAMINATION BY MS. JACKSON:
4	Q	So Michael provides full-time care for her	4	Q	Good morning, Ms. Mathieu.
5	~	when he's off work; is that correct?	5	A	Good morning.
6	А	Yes.	6	0	You indicated that when you went to the
7	Q	What are your concerns, Ms. Mathieu, about	7	-	department and that document was signed did
8	*	allowing Shalees Greenlee to visit with the	8		you speak do you know who the social worker
9		child in an unsupervised setting?	9		is that you spoke to?
10	А	I don't like it.	10	A	Jeryl.
11	Q	What are your concerns?	11	Q	Was it Jeryl?
12	A	I'm just concerned about her welfare, about	12	A	Yeah.
13	**	her safety.	13	Q	Okay, and was that a female social worker?
14	Q	Why?	14	A	Yes.
15	A		15	Q	Was anybody else there?
16	A	Because Shalees doesn't have a very good reputation with her other three kids not being	16	A	The notary, and it seems like somebody else,
17			17	Α	but I'm not sure.
18		with her with her abusing drugs. She's in and out of jail.	18	Q	Were the documents signed and then brought out
19	0		19	Q	***************************************
20	Q	And you're concerned about that?	20		of the room, or how was it done? Can you
21	A	Yes.	21	A	explain that?
22	ы	MR. MCKINNEY:	22	A	What do you mean signed and brought back out
23		That would be all my questions for this	23	_	of the room?
24	D	witness, Your Honor.	24	Q	When you went there and your son signed the
25	BY :	THE COURT:	25		documents, did they ever take the documents
2.5		Cross-examination.	""		out of the room and bring them back in, or did
		Page 68			Page 69
1		everybody just stay in the room?	1		understanding and, if you know, his
2	A	I think so. I don't recall.	2		understanding that this was a legal, binding
3	Q	Okay, was there an attorney present or anybody	3		document?
4		else that you know has any legal experience?	4	A	Yes.
5	A	I don't know. I said there was the social	5	Q	
6		worker, the notary, and somebody else, I			So when like for example, when Shalees
			6		So when like for example, when Shalees wanted to take Alana for Christmas, you didn't
7		think, was in the room, but I'm not sure who	6 7		
7 8				A	wanted to take Alana for Christmas, you didn't
	Q	think, was in the room, but I'm not sure who	7	A Q	wanted to take Alana for Christmas, you didn't your son didn't let her; is that correct?
9	Q A	think, was in the room, but I'm not sure who it was.	7		wanted to take Alana for Christmas, you didn't your son didn't let her; is that correct? Right.
9 10		think, was in the room, but I'm not sure who it was. Was it a male or female?	7 8 9	Q	wanted to take Alana for Christmas, you didn't your son didn't let her; is that correct? Right. Because he had custody with this document?
9 9 10	A	think, was in the room, but I'm not sure who it was. Was it a male or female? I don't remember.	7 8 9 10	Q A	wanted to take Alana for Christmas, you didn't your son didn't let her; is that correct? Right. Because he had custody with this document? Right.
9 9 10 11	A	think, was in the room, but I'm not sure who it was. Was it a male or female? I don't remember. When you signed this, what did they indicate	7 8 9 10 11	Q A	wanted to take Alana for Christmas, you didn't your son didn't let her; is that correct? Right. Because he had custody with this document? Right. That at the time he thought was binding and
9 9 10 11 12	A Q	think, was in the room, but I'm not sure who it was. Was it a male or female? I don't remember. When you signed this, what did they indicate to you you were signing?	7 8 9 10 11	Q A Q	wanted to take Alana for Christmas, you didn't your son didn't let her; is that correct? Right. Because he had custody with this document? Right. That at the time he thought was binding and legal?
9 9 10 11 12 13	A Q A	think, was in the room, but I'm not sure who it was. Was it a male or female? I don't remember. When you signed this, what did they indicate to you you were signing? I didn't sign	7 8 9 10 11 12	Q A Q A	wanted to take Alana for Christmas, you didn't your son didn't let her; is that correct? Right. Because he had custody with this document? Right. That at the time he thought was binding and legal? Yes, ma'am.
9 10 11 12 13 14	A Q A	think, was in the room, but I'm not sure who it was. Was it a male or female? I don't remember. When you signed this, what did they indicate to you you were signing? I didn't sign Or when he signed it, I'm sorry. When your	7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q A Q A	wanted to take Alana for Christmas, you didn't your son didn't let her; is that correct? Right. Because he had custody with this document? Right. That at the time he thought was binding and legal? Yes, ma'am. And you indicated that after it was signed
9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A Q A	think, was in the room, but I'm not sure who it was. Was it a male or female? I don't remember. When you signed this, what did they indicate to you you were signing? I didn't sign Or when he signed it, I'm sorry. When your son signed it, did they indicate to him what he was signing?	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q A Q A	wanted to take Alana for Christmas, you didn't your son didn't let her; is that correct? Right. Because he had custody with this document? Right. That at the time he thought was binding and legal? Yes, ma'am. And you indicated that after it was signed that Shalees did make efforts to come and try to continue to see Alana?
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A Q A Q	think, was in the room, but I'm not sure who it was. Was it a male or female? I don't remember. When you signed this, what did they indicate to you you were signing? I didn't sign Or when he signed it, I'm sorry. When your son signed it, did they indicate to him what he was signing? That it was custody papers.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q A Q A Q	wanted to take Alana for Christmas, you didn't your son didn't let her; is that correct? Right. Because he had custody with this document? Right. That at the time he thought was binding and legal? Yes, ma'am. And you indicated that after it was signed that Shalees did make efforts to come and try to continue to see Alana? In the beginning, she would come about once a
9 9 110 111 112 13 144 15 16 17	A Q A Q	think, was in the room, but I'm not sure who it was. Was it a male or female? I don't remember. When you signed this, what did they indicate to you you were signing? I didn't sign Or when he signed it, I'm sorry. When your son signed it, did they indicate to him what he was signing? That it was custody papers. Had your son talked to an attorney about this?	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q A Q A Q	wanted to take Alana for Christmas, you didn't your son didn't let her; is that correct? Right. Because he had custody with this document? Right. That at the time he thought was binding and legal? Yes, ma'am. And you indicated that after it was signed that Shalees did make efforts to come and try to continue to see Alana? In the beginning, she would come about once a week. Then I think some time after he had
9 9 110 111 122 13 144 15 16 17	A Q A Q A	think, was in the room, but I'm not sure who it was. Was it a male or female? I don't remember. When you signed this, what did they indicate to you you were signing? I didn't sign Or when he signed it, I'm sorry. When your son signed it, did they indicate to him what he was signing? That it was custody papers. Had your son talked to an attorney about this? No.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q A Q A Q	wanted to take Alana for Christmas, you didn't your son didn't let her; is that correct? Right. Because he had custody with this document? Right. That at the time he thought was binding and legal? Yes, ma'am. And you indicated that after it was signed that Shalees did make efforts to come and try to continue to see Alana? In the beginning, she would come about once a week. Then I think some time after he had told her know, she did quit for a little
9 9 110 111 122 133 144 155 166 177 188 199 120	A Q A Q A Q	think, was in the room, but I'm not sure who it was. Was it a male or female? I don't remember. When you signed this, what did they indicate to you you were signing? I didn't sign Or when he signed it, I'm sorry. When your son signed it, did they indicate to him what he was signing? That it was custody papers. Had your son talked to an attorney about this? No. Had you?	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Ω Α Ω Α	wanted to take Alana for Christmas, you didn't your son didn't let her; is that correct? Right. Because he had custody with this document? Right. That at the time he thought was binding and legal? Yes, ma'am. And you indicated that after it was signed that Shalees did make efforts to come and try to continue to see Alana? In the beginning, she would come about once a week. Then I think some time after he had told her know, she did quit for a little while.
9 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A Q A Q A Q A	think, was in the room, but I'm not sure who it was. Was it a male or female? I don't remember. When you signed this, what did they indicate to you you were signing? I didn't sign Or when he signed it, I'm sorry. When your son signed it, did they indicate to him what he was signing? That it was custody papers. Had your son talked to an attorney about this? No. Had you?	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q A Q A Q	wanted to take Alana for Christmas, you didn't your son didn't let her; is that correct? Right. Because he had custody with this document? Right. That at the time he thought was binding and legal? Yes, ma'am. And you indicated that after it was signed that Shalees did make efforts to come and try to continue to see Alana? In the beginning, she would come about once a week. Then I think some time after he had told her know, she did quit for a little while. After he had told her no?
9 9 110 111 122 133 144 15 16 17 18 18 19 12 10 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12	A Q A Q A Q	think, was in the room, but I'm not sure who it was. Was it a male or female? I don't remember. When you signed this, what did they indicate to you you were signing? I didn't sign Or when he signed it, I'm sorry. When your son signed it, did they indicate to him what he was signing? That it was custody papers. Had your son talked to an attorney about this? No. Had you? No. Did they give you or tell you or advise you	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q A Q A Q A	wanted to take Alana for Christmas, you didn't your son didn't let her; is that correct? Right. Because he had custody with this document? Right. That at the time he thought was binding and legal? Yes, ma'am. And you indicated that after it was signed that Shalees did make efforts to come and try to continue to see Alana? In the beginning, she would come about once a week. Then I think some time after he had told her know, she did quit for a little while. After he had told her no? Uh-huh. (Affirmative)
8	A Q A Q A Q A	think, was in the room, but I'm not sure who it was. Was it a male or female? I don't remember. When you signed this, what did they indicate to you you were signing? I didn't sign Or when he signed it, I'm sorry. When your son signed it, did they indicate to him what he was signing? That it was custody papers. Had your son talked to an attorney about this? No. Had you?	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q A Q A Q	wanted to take Alana for Christmas, you didn't your son didn't let her; is that correct? Right. Because he had custody with this document? Right. That at the time he thought was binding and legal? Yes, ma'am. And you indicated that after it was signed that Shalees did make efforts to come and try to continue to see Alana? In the beginning, she would come about once a week. Then I think some time after he had told her know, she did quit for a little while. After he had told her no?

		Dawa 70	T		Page 71
1.		Page 70	١,		Page 71
1	·A	Uh-huh. (Affirmative)	1	A	Not that I know of.
3	Q	What did the medical or what did they tell	3	. Q	Did anybody ever come out to your house?
1 4		you about that or	1	A	No.
5	A	It was she had went to a doctor's	5	Q	When this document was signed before it was
6		appointment, and the doctor had told me that	6		signed, did a social worker come out and do a
,		there was medicine that she had to be on when	7	*	home study of your house?
8		she was in the hospital because of	8	A	No.
9	_	withdrawals.	9	Q	Do you know if they came out and did a home
10	Q	Do you know when that was when the doctor told	10		study or did any type of testing on your son,
11	20	you that?	11	A	drug testing, anything of that nature?
12	A	I mean, she was like two months old.	12		Not that I know of.
13	Q	Okay, it was it was fairly early?	13	Q	Do you know if they did any investigation on
14	A	Oh, yeah.	14	A	your son or on you?
15	Q	And they had told you that there could be some	15		No.
16	20	issues as she got older?	16	Q A	Did anybody ever come into your house?
17	A	Yes.	17		
18	Q	Once these documents were signed or that	18	Q	Did you ever talk to DSS about the withdrawal
19		one document there was signed, did anybody	19		symptoms or anything of that nature?
20		from DSS do any followup on the medical	20	A	No.
21	-	condition of Alana?	21	Q	Did anybody ever tell you any information about that?
22	A	Not that I to us they didn't.	22	A	
23	Q	Did anybody ever contact you?	23	Q	Uh-huh. (Affirmative)
24	A Q	No.	24	A	No.
25	Q	Did any workers ever contact your son? Do you know?	25		MS. JACKSON:
		KIIOWY			no. onomon.
		Page 72			Page 73
1			1		
		If I could have one second, Your Honor?	1		time well, not for months, but while he was
2	BY T	If I could have one second, Your Honor?	2		time well, not for months, but while he was out of town. Does that sound right?
2 3	ву т		1	A	
		THE COURT:	2	Α .	out of town. Does that sound right?
3		THE COURT: You may.	3	Α .	out of town. Does that sound right? He was out of town a whole lot when we first
3	CROS	THE COURT: YOU may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON:	2 3 4	Α	out of town. Does that sound right? He was out of town a whole lot when we first got her. He quit and came back home to stay.
3 4 5	CROS	THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: So when you went to DSS with your son, you	2 3 4 5		out of town. Does that sound right? He was out of town a whole lot when we first got her. He quit and came back home to stay. But yes, I did have her.
3 4 5	CROS Q A	THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: So when you went to DSS with your son, you were present when he signed the document?	2 3 4 5 6		out of town. Does that sound right? He was out of town a whole lot when we first got her. He quit and came back home to stay. But yes, I did have her. And during that time that you had her, did
3 4 5 6 7	CROS Q A	THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: So when you went to DSS with your son, you were present when he signed the document? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7	. Ω	out of town. Does that sound right? He was out of town a whole lot when we first got her. He quit and came back home to stay. But yes, I did have her. And during that time that you had her, did anybody ever come out to your house?
3 4 5 6 7	CROS Q A BY M	THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: So when you went to DSS with your son, you were present when he signed the document? Yes. MS. JACKSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q A	out of town. Does that sound right? He was out of town a whole lot when we first got her. He quit and came back home to stay. But yes, I did have her. And during that time that you had her, did anybody ever come out to your house? No.
3 4 5 6 7 8	CROS Q A BY M	THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: So when you went to DSS with your son, you were present when he signed the document? Yes. dS. JACKSON: Your Honor, if I may approach?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q A	out of town. Does that sound right? He was out of town a whole lot when we first got her. He quit and came back home to stay. But yes, I did have her. And during that time that you had her, did anybody ever come out to your house? No. Did anybody ever or did anybody from the
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	CROS	THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: So when you went to DSS with your son, you were present when he signed the document? Yes. dS. JACKSON: Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q A	out of town. Does that sound right? He was out of town a whole lot when we first got her. He quit and came back home to stay. But yes, I did have her. And during that time that you had her, did anybody ever come out to your house? No. Did anybody ever or did anybody from the Department of Social Services ever make any
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	CROS	THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: So when you went to DSS with your son, you were present when he signed the document? Yes. MS. JACKSON: Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q A	out of town. Does that sound right? He was out of town a whole lot when we first got her. He quit and came back home to stay. But yes, I did have her. And during that time that you had her, did anybody ever come out to your house? No. Did anybody ever or did anybody from the Department of Social Services ever make any inquiry of you as to whether or not you did
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	CROS	THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: So when you went to DSS with your son, you were present when he signed the document? Yes. dS. JACKSON: Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q A Q	out of town. Does that sound right? He was out of town a whole lot when we first got her. He quit and came back home to stay. But yes, I did have her. And during that time that you had her, did anybody ever come out to your house? No. Did anybody ever or did anybody from the Department of Social Services ever make any inquiry of you as to whether or not you did any illegal substances?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	CROS	THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: So when you went to DSS with your son, you were present when he signed the document? Yes. dS. JACKSON: Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to point out to you Plaintiff's	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q A Q	out of town. Does that sound right? He was out of town a whole lot when we first got her. He quit and came back home to stay. But yes, I did have her. And during that time that you had her, did anybody ever come out to your house? No. Did anybody ever or did anybody from the Department of Social Services ever make any inquiry of you as to whether or not you did any illegal substances? No.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	CROS	THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: So when you went to DSS with your son, you were present when he signed the document? Yes. SS. JACKSON: Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to point out to you Plaintiff's Exhibit 1, I believe. Is that the document	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q A Q A BY	out of town. Does that sound right? He was out of town a whole lot when we first got her. He quit and came back home to stay. But yes, I did have her. And during that time that you had her, did anybody ever come out to your house? No. Did anybody ever or did anybody from the Department of Social Services ever make any inquiry of you as to whether or not you did any illegal substances? No. MS. JACKSON:
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	CROS A BY M BY T CROS	THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: So when you went to DSS with your son, you were present when he signed the document? Yes. SS. JACKSON: Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to point out to you Plaintiff's Exhibit 1, I believe. Is that the document that you remember your son signing? (Tenders)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q A Q A BY	out of town. Does that sound right? He was out of town a whole lot when we first got her. He quit and came back home to stay. But yes, I did have her. And during that time that you had her, did anybody ever come out to your house? No. Did anybody ever or did anybody from the Department of Social Services ever make any inquiry of you as to whether or not you did any illegal substances? No. MS. JACKSON: Nothing further, Your Honor.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	CROS A BY M BY T CROS	THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: So when you went to DSS with your son, you were present when he signed the document? Yes. SS. JACKSON: Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to point out to you Plaintiff's Exhibit 1, I believe. Is that the document that you remember your son signing? (Tenders) (Upon review) Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q A Q BY	out of town. Does that sound right? He was out of town a whole lot when we first got her. He quit and came back home to stay. But yes, I did have her. And during that time that you had her, did anybody ever come out to your house? No. Did anybody ever or did anybody from the Department of Social Services ever make any inquiry of you as to whether or not you did any illegal substances? No. MS. JACKSON: Nothing further, Your Honor. THE COURT:
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	CROS A BY M BY T CROS	THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: So when you went to DSS with your son, you were present when he signed the document? Yes. SS. JACKSON: Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to point out to you Plaintiff's Exhibit 1, I believe. Is that the document that you remember your son signing? (Tenders) (Upon review) Yes. And you indicated that you did not recall if	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q A Q BY	out of town. Does that sound right? He was out of town a whole lot when we first got her. He quit and came back home to stay. But yes, I did have her. And during that time that you had her, did anybody ever come out to your house? No. Did anybody ever or did anybody from the Department of Social Services ever make any inquiry of you as to whether or not you did any illegal substances? No. MS. JACKSON: Nothing further, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Mr. McKinney?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	CROS	THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: So when you went to DSS with your son, you were present when he signed the document? Yes. SS. JACKSON: Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to point out to you Plaintiff's Exhibit 1, I believe. Is that the document that you remember your son signing? (Tenders) (Upon review) Yes. And you indicated that you did not recall if there was an attorney in the room?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q A Q BY BY	out of town. Does that sound right? He was out of town a whole lot when we first got her. He quit and came back home to stay. But yes, I did have her. And during that time that you had her, did anybody ever come out to your house? No. Did anybody ever or did anybody from the Department of Social Services ever make any inquiry of you as to whether or not you did any illegal substances? No. MS. JACKSON: Nothing further, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Mr. McKinney? MR. MCKINNEY:
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	CROS	THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: So when you went to DSS with your son, you were present when he signed the document? Yes. MS. JACKSON: Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to point out to you Plaintiff's Exhibit 1, I believe. Is that the document that you remember your son signing? (Tenders) (Upon review) Yes. And you indicated that you did not recall if there was an attorney in the room? The person other person that was in there I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 10	Q A Q BY BY	out of town. Does that sound right? He was out of town a whole lot when we first got her. He quit and came back home to stay. But yes, I did have her. And during that time that you had her, did anybody ever come out to your house? No. Did anybody ever or did anybody from the Department of Social Services ever make any inquiry of you as to whether or not you did any illegal substances? No. MS. JACKSON: Nothing further, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Mr. McKinney? MR. MCKINNEY: I don't have any other questions, Your Honor.
3 4 5 6 7 0 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	CROS	You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: So when you went to DSS with your son, you were present when he signed the document? Yes. SS. JACKSON: Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to point out to you Plaintiff's Exhibit 1, I believe. Is that the document that you remember your son signing? (Tenders) (Upon review) Yes. And you indicated that you did not recall if there was an attorney in the room? The person — other person that was in there I don't I — I don't know if there was an	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q A Q BY BY BY	out of town. Does that sound right? He was out of town a whole lot when we first got her. He quit and came back home to stay. But yes, I did have her. And during that time that you had her, did anybody ever come out to your house? No. Did anybody ever or did anybody from the Department of Social Services ever make any inquiry of you as to whether or not you did any illegal substances? No. MS. JACKSON: Nothing further, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Mr. McKinney? MR. McKINNEY: I don't have any other questions, Your Honor. THE COURT:
3 4 5 6 7 0 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	CROS Q A BY M BY T CROS Q A	You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: So when you went to DSS with your son, you were present when he signed the document? Yes. SS. JACKSON: Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to point out to you Plaintiff's Exhibit 1, I believe. Is that the document that you remember your son signing? (Tenders) (Upon review) Yes. And you indicated that you did not recall if there was an attorney in the room? The person — other person that was in there I don't I — I don't know if there was an attorney or not.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q A Q BY BY BY	out of town. Does that sound right? He was out of town a whole lot when we first got her. He quit and came back home to stay. But yes, I did have her. And during that time that you had her, did anybody ever come out to your house? No. Did anybody ever or did anybody from the Department of Social Services ever make any inquiry of you as to whether or not you did any illegal substances? No. MS. JACKSON: Nothing further, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Mr. McKinney? MR. McKINNEY: I don't have any other questions, Your Honor. THE COURT: Thank you, Ms. Mathieu.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	CROS Q A BY M BY T CROS Q A	You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: So when you went to DSS with your son, you were present when he signed the document? Yes. SS. JACKSON: Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to point out to you Plaintiff's Exhibit 1, I believe. Is that the document that you remember your son signing? (Tenders) (Upon review) Yes. And you indicated that you did not recall if there was an attorney in the room? The person — other person that was in there I don't I — I don't know if there was an attorney or not. And originally it sounds like you were keeping	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q A Q BY BY BY BY	out of town. Does that sound right? He was out of town a whole lot when we first got her. He quit and came back home to stay. But yes, I did have her. And during that time that you had her, did anybody ever come out to your house? No. Did anybody ever or did anybody from the Department of Social Services ever make any inquiry of you as to whether or not you did any illegal substances? No. MS. JACKSON: Nothing further, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Mr. McKinney? MR. McKINNEY: I don't have any other questions, Your Honor. THE COURT: Thank you, Ms. Mathieu. THE WITNESS:
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	CROS Q A BY M BY T CROS Q A	You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: So when you went to DSS with your son, you were present when he signed the document? Yes. SS. JACKSON: Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to point out to you Plaintiff's Exhibit 1, I believe. Is that the document that you remember your son signing? (Tenders) (Upon review) Yes. And you indicated that you did not recall if there was an attorney in the room? The person — other person that was in there I don't I — I don't know if there was an attorney or not. And originally it sounds like you were keeping Alana some when your son was working out of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q A Q BY BY BY BY	out of town. Does that sound right? He was out of town a whole lot when we first got her. He quit and came back home to stay. But yes, I did have her. And during that time that you had her, did anybody ever come out to your house? No. Did anybody ever or did anybody from the Department of Social Services ever make any inquiry of you as to whether or not you did any illegal substances? No. MS. JACKSON: Nothing further, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Mr. McKinney? MR. McKINNEY: I don't have any other questions, Your Honor. THE COURT: Thank you, Ms. Mathieu. THE WITNESS: Thank you.

		Page 74	T		Page 75
1	to sten	pack out from the room.	1	Q	And how do you know him?
2	BY THE WITNES		2	A	He's my child's father.
3	Okay.	•	3	Q	And when you say your child, are you referring
4	BY THE COURT:		4	~	to is it Alana or Alana (different
5		mber you're not to discuss your	5		pronunciation)?
6		with anyone outside the room. Thank	6	A	It's Alana.
7		r next witness.	7	Q	Alan, okay, sorry. And what is Alana's date
8	BY MR. MCKINN		8		of birth?
9	That woul	d be our evidence for the purposes of	9	A	July 5, 2016.
10		orary hearing, Your Honor.	10	BY	THE COURT:
11	BY THE COURT:		11		I'm going to have to ask you to speak up just
12	That's yo	our evidence, okay. All right.	12		a little bit, Ms. Greenlee.
13	BY MS. JACKSON	I :	13	DIF	RECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON:
14	We call S	halees Greenlee.	14	Q	And when you first had Alana or yeah,
15	SHALEES (REENLEE, being duly sworn to tell the	15		Alana, were there some issues with withdrawal
16	truth, the who	ole truth, and nothing but the truth	16		and things of that nature?
17	of her own kno	wledge concerning the within matter,	17	A	Yes.
18	testified as f	Collows:	18	Q	Tell me about that.
19	DIRECT EXAMINA	TION BY MS. JACKSON:	19	A	She did go through withdrawal after I had her.
20	Q Could you	please state your full name for the	20		When I was pregnant with her, Dr. Holder sent
21	Court?		21		me to Chattanooga. And they put me on
22	A Shalees M	arie Greenlee.	22		medication, and they were weaning me off of
23	Q And, Shall	ees, do you know the gentleman seated	23		opiates.
24	over here	, Mr. Mathieu?	24	Q	Did you have an opiate problem when you became
25	A Yes.		25		pregnant with her?
1		Page 76			Page 77
1	A Yes, ma'a		1	A	Page 77
1 2			1 2	A Q	
		m.			Yes.
2	Q So you ha	m.	2	Q	Yes. Okay, tell me about that.
2	Q So you had doctor?	m.	3	Q	Yes. Okay, tell me about that. I was released before she was, but they gave
2 3 4	Q So you had doctor?	m. d to go, it sounds like, to a special	2 3 4	Q	Yes. Okay, tell me about that. I was released before she was, but they gave me they asked me if I wanted to stay, and
2 3 4 5	Q So you hadoctor? A Yes. Q And did y A Yes.	m. d to go, it sounds like, to a special	2 3 4 5	Q	Yes. Okay, tell me about that. I was released before she was, but they gave me they asked me if I wanted to stay, and they gave me a room so I could stay with her -
2 3 4 5 6	Q So you hadoctor? A Yes. Q And did y A Yes.	m. d to go, it sounds like, to a special ou do that?	2 3 4 5	Q A	Yes. Okay, tell me about that. I was released before she was, but they gave me they asked me if I wanted to stay, and they gave me a room so I could stay with her stay with her the whole time.
2 3 4 5 6	Q So you ha doctor? A Yes. Q And did y A Yes. Q And did y A Yes.	m. d to go, it sounds like, to a special ou do that?	2 3 4 5 6	Q A	Yes. Okay, tell me about that. I was released before she was, but they gave me they asked me if I wanted to stay, and they gave me a room so I could stay with her stay with her the whole time. So you were there at the hospital with her the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q So you ha doctor? A Yes. Q And did y A Yes. Q And did y A Yes.	m. d to go, it sounds like, to a special ou do that? ou follow the medical advice? Alana was born, was there a test on	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q A Q	Yes. Okay, tell me about that. I was released before she was, but they gave me they asked me if I wanted to stay, and they gave me a room so I could stay with her - stay with her the whole time. So you were there at the hospital with her the entire time?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q So you had doctor? A Yes. Q And did y A Yes. Q And did y A Yes. Q And when her mecon A Yes, ma'a	m. d to go, it sounds like, to a special ou do that? ou follow the medical advice? Alana was born, was there a test on ium? m.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q A Q A	Yes. Okay, tell me about that. I was released before she was, but they gave me they asked me if I wanted to stay, and they gave me a room so I could stay with her stay with her the whole time. So you were there at the hospital with her the entire time? Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q So you had doctor? A Yes. Q And did y A Yes. Q And did y A Yes. Q And when her mecon A Yes, ma'a Q Was that	m. d to go, it sounds like, to a special ou do that? ou follow the medical advice? Alana was born, was there a test on ium?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q A Q A Q	Yes. Okay, tell me about that. I was released before she was, but they gave me they asked me if I wanted to stay, and they gave me a room so I could stay with her stay with her the whole time. So you were there at the hospital with her the entire time? Yes. And what were her withdrawal symptoms? She sometimes would eat and then she would puke and that was it.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q So you had doctor? A Yes. Q And did y A Yes. Q And did y A Yes. Q And when her mecon A Yes, ma'a Q Was that A Negative.	m. d to go, it sounds like, to a special ou do that? ou follow the medical advice? Alana was born, was there a test on ium? m. positive or negative?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q A Q A Q	Yes. Okay, tell me about that. I was released before she was, but they gave me they asked me if I wanted to stay, and they gave me a room so I could stay with her stay with her the whole time. So you were there at the hospital with her the entire time? Yes. And what were her withdrawal symptoms? She sometimes would eat and then she would puke and that was it. And how did you deal with that?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q So you had doctor? A Yes. Q And did y A Yes. Q And did y A Yes. Q And when her mecon A Yes, ma'a Q Was that A Negative. Q And altho	m. d to go, it sounds like, to a special ou do that? ou follow the medical advice? Alana was born, was there a test on ium? m. positive or negative? ugh it was negative, did she still	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q A Q A Q A	Yes. Okay, tell me about that. I was released before she was, but they gave me they asked me if I wanted to stay, and they gave me a room so I could stay with her stay with her the whole time. So you were there at the hospital with her the entire time? Yes. And what were her withdrawal symptoms? She sometimes would eat and then she would puke and that was it. And how did you deal with that? The hospital did.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q So you had doctor? A Yes. Q And did y Yes. Q And did y Yes. Q And when her mecon A Yes, ma'a Q Was that A Negative. Q And altho exhibit s	m. d to go, it sounds like, to a special ou do that? ou follow the medical advice? Alana was born, was there a test on ium? m. positive or negative?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q A Q A Q A	Yes. Okay, tell me about that. I was released before she was, but they gave me they asked me if I wanted to stay, and they gave me a room so I could stay with her stay with her the whole time. So you were there at the hospital with her the entire time? Yes. And what were her withdrawal symptoms? She sometimes would eat and then she would puke and that was it. And how did you deal with that? The hospital did. But you were there providing care?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q So you had doctor? A Yes. Q And did y A Yes. Q And did y A Yes. Q And when her mecon A Yes, ma'a Q Was that A Negative. Q And altho exhibit s A Yes.	m. d to go, it sounds like, to a special ou do that? ou follow the medical advice? Alana was born, was there a test on ium? m. positive or negative? ugh it was negative, did she still igns of withdrawal?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q A Q A Q A	Yes. Okay, tell me about that. I was released before she was, but they gave me they asked me if I wanted to stay, and they gave me a room so I could stay with her stay with her the whole time. So you were there at the hospital with her the entire time? Yes. And what were her withdrawal symptoms? She sometimes would eat and then she would puke and that was it. And how did you deal with that? The hospital did. But you were there providing care? Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q So you had doctor? A Yes. Q And did y Yes. Q And did y Yes. Q And when her mecon A Yes, ma'a Q Was that A Negative. Q And altho exhibit s A Yes. Q How was t	m. d to go, it sounds like, to a special ou do that? ou follow the medical advice? Alana was born, was there a test on ium? m. positive or negative? ugh it was negative, did she still igns of withdrawal?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q A Q A Q A	Yes. Okay, tell me about that. I was released before she was, but they gave me they asked me if I wanted to stay, and they gave me a room so I could stay with her stay with her the whole time. So you were there at the hospital with her the entire time? Yes. And what were her withdrawal symptoms? She sometimes would eat and then she would puke and that was it. And how did you deal with that? The hospital did. But you were there providing care? Yes. Did the Department of Social Services become
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q So you had doctor? A Yes. Q And did y Yes. Q And did y Yes. Q And when her mecon A Yes, ma'a Q Was that A Negative. Q And altho exhibit s A Yes. Q How was t A With neon	m. d to go, it sounds like, to a special ou do that? ou follow the medical advice? Alana was born, was there a test on ium? m. positive or negative? ugh it was negative, did she still igns of withdrawal? hat treated? atal morphine.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q A Q A Q A Q A	Yes. Okay, tell me about that. I was released before she was, but they gave me they asked me if I wanted to stay, and they gave me a room so I could stay with her stay with her the whole time. So you were there at the hospital with her the entire time? Yes. And what were her withdrawal symptoms? She sometimes would eat and then she would puke and that was it. And how did you deal with that? The hospital did. But you were there providing care? Yes. Did the Department of Social Services become involved in your case from that point?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q So you had doctor? A Yes. Q And did y Yes. Q And did y Yes. Q And when her mecon A Yes, ma'a Q Was that A Negative. Q And altho exhibit s A Yes. Q How was t A With neon Q Do you kn	m. d to go, it sounds like, to a special ou do that? ou follow the medical advice? Alana was born, was there a test on ium? m. positive or negative? ough it was negative, did she still igns of withdrawal? that treated? atal morphine. ow how long she received neonatal	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q A Q A Q A Q A A Q	Yes. Okay, tell me about that. I was released before she was, but they gave me they asked me if I wanted to stay, and they gave me a room so I could stay with her stay with her the whole time. So you were there at the hospital with her the entire time? Yes. And what were her withdrawal symptoms? She sometimes would eat and then she would puke and that was it. And how did you deal with that? The hospital did. But you were there providing care? Yes. Did the Department of Social Services become involved in your case from that point? Not at the very beginning.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q So you had doctor? A Yes. Q And did y Yes. Q And did y Yes. Q And when her mecon A Yes, ma'a Q Was that A Negative. Q And altho exhibit s A Yes. Q How was t A With neon Q Do you knor is	m. d to go, it sounds like, to a special ou do that? ou follow the medical advice? Alana was born, was there a test on ium? m. positive or negative? ugh it was negative, did she still igns of withdrawal? hat treated? atal morphine.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q A Q A Q A Q A Q A Q	Yes. Okay, tell me about that. I was released before she was, but they gave me they asked me if I wanted to stay, and they gave me a room so I could stay with her stay with her the whole time. So you were there at the hospital with her the entire time? Yes. And what were her withdrawal symptoms? She sometimes would eat and then she would puke and that was it. And how did you deal with that? The hospital did. But you were there providing care? Yes. Did the Department of Social Services become involved in your case from that point? Not at the very beginning. Okay, tell me when they first became involved.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q So you had doctor? A Yes. Q And did y Yes. Q And did y Yes. Q And when her mecon A Yes, ma'a Q Was that A Negative. Q And altho exhibit s A Yes. Q How was t A With neon Q Do you kn or is A Yeah.	m. d to go, it sounds like, to a special ou do that? ou follow the medical advice? Alana was born, was there a test on ium? m. positive or negative? ough it was negative, did she still igns of withdrawal? hat treated? atal morphine. ow how long she received neonatal it called neonatal morphine?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q A Q A Q A Q A	Yes. Okay, tell me about that. I was released before she was, but they gave me they asked me if I wanted to stay, and they gave me a room so I could stay with her stay with her the whole time. So you were there at the hospital with her the entire time? Yes. And what were her withdrawal symptoms? She sometimes would eat and then she would puke and that was it. And how did you deal with that? The hospital did. But you were there providing care? Yes. Did the Department of Social Services become involved in your case from that point? Not at the very beginning. Okay, tell me when they first became involved. It was four days before we were released.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q So you had doctor? A Yes. Q And did y Yes. Q And did y Yes. Q And when her mecon A Yes, ma'a Q Was that A Negative. Q And altho exhibit s A Yes. Q How was t A With neon Q Do you kn or is A Yeah. Q Okay, do do	m. d to go, it sounds like, to a special ou do that? ou follow the medical advice? Alana was born, was there a test on ium? m. positive or negative? ough it was negative, did she still igns of withdrawal? hat treated? atal morphine. ow how long she received neonatal it called neonatal morphine? you know how long she received that?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q A Q A Q A Q A Q	Yes. Okay, tell me about that. I was released before she was, but they gave me they asked me if I wanted to stay, and they gave me a room so I could stay with her stay with her the whole time. So you were there at the hospital with her the entire time? Yes. And what were her withdrawal symptoms? She sometimes would eat and then she would puke and that was it. And how did you deal with that? The hospital did. But you were there providing care? Yes. Did the Department of Social Services become involved in your case from that point? Not at the very beginning. Okay, tell me when they first became involved. It was four days before we were released. When you say we, do you mean Alana?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q So you had doctor? A Yes. Q And did y Yes. Q And did y Yes. Q And when her mecon A Yes, ma'a Q Was that A Negative. Q And although exhibits A Yes. Q How was the With neon C Do you knor is A Yeah. Q Okay, do A I think in	m. d to go, it sounds like, to a special ou do that? ou follow the medical advice? Alana was born, was there a test on ium? m. positive or negative? ough it was negative, did she still igns of withdrawal? hat treated? atal morphine. ow how long she received neonatal it called neonatal morphine? you know how long she received that? t was two and a half weeks.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q A Q A Q A Q A	Yes. Okay, tell me about that. I was released before she was, but they gave me they asked me if I wanted to stay, and they gave me a room so I could stay with her stay with her the whole time. So you were there at the hospital with her the entire time? Yes. And what were her withdrawal symptoms? She sometimes would eat and then she would puke and that was it. And how did you deal with that? The hospital did. But you were there providing care? Yes. Did the Department of Social Services become involved in your case from that point? Not at the very beginning. Okay, tell me when they first became involved. It was four days before we were released. When you say we, do you mean Alana? Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q So you had doctor? A Yes. Q And did y Yes. Q And did y Yes. Q And when her mecon A Yes, ma'a Q Was that A Negative. Q And although exhibits A Yes. Q How was the With neon Company to you know for is A Yeah. Q Okay, do is A I think is Q And when is the second control of the second c	m. d to go, it sounds like, to a special ou do that? ou follow the medical advice? Alana was born, was there a test on ium? m. positive or negative? ough it was negative, did she still igns of withdrawal? hat treated? atal morphine. ow how long she received neonatal it called neonatal morphine? you know how long she received that?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q A Q A Q A Q A Q	Yes. Okay, tell me about that. I was released before she was, but they gave me they asked me if I wanted to stay, and they gave me a room so I could stay with her stay with her the whole time. So you were there at the hospital with her the entire time? Yes. And what were her withdrawal symptoms? She sometimes would eat and then she would puke and that was it. And how did you deal with that? The hospital did. But you were there providing care? Yes. Did the Department of Social Services become involved in your case from that point? Not at the very beginning. Okay, tell me when they first became involved. It was four days before we were released. When you say we, do you mean Alana?

		Page 78			Page 7
1	· Q	What was the initial contact that you had with	1	A	Melissa (inaudible).
2		the department?	2	Q	And I know you've heard some testimony about
3	A	They just showed up and knocked on the door	3		David Cody Roberts. Is his name on the birth
4		and said that they were there to open a case.	4		certificate?
5	Q	Okay, and when you say they, who showed up?	5	A	Yes, ma'am.
6	A	Katie and Diana.	6	Q	And were you married to him at the time?
7	Q	Would that be Katie Brown and Diana Garrett?	7	A	Yes, ma'am.
8	A	Yes.	8	Q	And have you since done DNA testing?
9	Q	Okay, and at that time, what were you told?	9	A	Yes, ma'am.
0	A	They didn't really tell me much of anything,	10	Q	And have what are the results of that?
1		just that she showed some signs of withdrawal	11	A	That Michael is the father.
2		so they came. That's about it.	12	Q	After you left the hospital, when was the
3	Q	And at that time, do you know if from your	13		first contact that Mr. Mathieu had with the
4		own knowledge, do you know if the department	14		child?
5		opened a case? Did you start having to do	15	A	It was after we did the DNA test. I tried to
6		things?	16		get a hold of him and call him, and he would
,	A	They opened a case, and I didn't hear from	17		never reply. So I ended up having to message
3		them until the day me and Alana left the	18		his mom. And he told me he wanted DNA
•		hospital.	19		testing, and I tried to get in touch with him
)	Q	Were you allowed to leave the hospital with	20		over and over again to get him to do the DNA
L		Alana?	21		testing. I ended up going to buy the DNA test
2	A	Yes, ma'am.	22		myself and brought it to his house so he could
3	Q	And where did you go?	23		do it. And then after he did that, he started
L	A	I went to my mom's.	24		to, you know
5	Q	And who is your mother?	25	Q	Do you know how soon that was after Alana was
-	-	Page 80	_		Page 8:
1		born?	1		many you failed?
2	A	It was about I want to say two and a half	2	A	One.
3		months after she was born.	3	Q	And was that the first drug test? When was
1	Q	And I may have forgotten to ask you, what is	4	**	that failed?
s .	×	Alana's date of birth?	5	A	It was the day I left the hospital with Alana.
5	A	July 5, 2016.	6	Q	So all the subsequent drug tests, they were
	Q	So you said about two and a half months after	7	×	negative?
1	×	the DNA test was completed?	8	A	Yes, ma'am.
,	A	Uh-huh. (Affirmative)	9	Q	What was the department's involvement with you
	Q	And what was the contact with Mr. Mathieu at	10	×	specifically after you left the hospital? How
	*	that point between Mr. Mathieu and Alana?	11		often did you see them?
	A	Before or after the DNA?	12	A	Maybe once a month.
	Q	After the DNA test.	13	Ω	And what would that contact be, and where
	A	I think he seen her like twice after the DNA	14	M	would that be?
		test. He worked out of town a lot.	15	A	I think I went into the office most of the
	0	And during that first two and a half months	16	A.	time. I think I they came to my mom's
	-	that you left the hospital, was there any	17		house like twice.
		what was going on with the Department of	18	Q	
		Social Services?	19	V	And at that time were you living with your
	A	I had to do a drug test every week.	20	*	mother?
	0	How many drug tests well, let me ask: How		A	Yes.
	W	many drug test you know if if you know,	21	Q	And did you have a case worker?
		how many did you take?	22	A	Katie was the case worker in the beginning.
	А	Maybe five or six.	23	Q	You say in the beginning. How long was she
			24		the case worker?
	Q	And out of those five or six, do you know how	25	A	She was the case worker I want to say like

		Page 82			Page 8
1		the first three months.	1		(Tenders)
2	Q	And at some point that changed?	2	Α	(Upon review) Yes.
3	A	Uh-huh. (Affirmative)	3	Q	Was there a time before you signed this
4	Q	And who became your case worker?	4		document that you were asked to sign it?
5	A	Jeryl.	5	A	Yes.
6	Q	What else did the department have you do	6	Q	When was that?
7		during that period of time after Alana was	7	A	I had went and made an appointment with Katie
8		born? You said you had to take some drug	8		to speak with her, and I went in to talk to
9		tests?	9		her about the case and why it wasn't
10	A	Uh-huh. (Affirmative)	10		progressing and everything. And she pulled
11	Q	Was there anything else that you had to do?	11		out the paper and told me that I could sign
12	A	Not really.	12		that paper and give custody to whomever I
13	Q	At some point, did the department call you in	13		wanted and that would end the or it
14		and talk to you about signing some papers?	14		wouldn't end the case. She said that it would
15	A	Yes.	15		just give like them medical to be able to
16	Q	Do you know when that was?	16		take her to doctor's appointments and taxes
17	A	I can't remember the exact date.	17		and such.
18	BY N	4S. JACKSON:	18	Q	And that document that she asked you to sign
19		Your Honor, if I may approach?	19		on that occasion, is it the same document that
20	BY 7	THE COURT:	20		I've showed you here, Plaintiff's Exhibit 1?
21		You may.	21	A	Yes.
22	DIRE	CT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON:	22	Q	And at that time, did you agree to sign it?
23	Q	I'm going to hand you what's been marked as	23	A	No.
24	-	Plaintiff's Exhibit 1. Do you recall well,	24	Q	Why?
25		does that document look familiar to you?	25	A	Because I didn't want to. I didn't want
1		anyone to have my child. I wanted to have my	1	A	Yes.
2		child.	2	Q	What happened when you refused to sign it?
3	Q	So you were wanting to work a case plan; you	3	70	
4		were wanting to get custody?		A	She started asking me if she told me that
		were wanting to get ourcour.	4	A	She started asking me if she told me that she would start letting me take Alana and
5	A	Yes. '	5		
5 6	A Q				she would start letting me take Alana and
		Yes.	5	Q	she would start letting me take Alana and stuff, but I left the I left her there and
6	Q	Yes. Were you making efforts in your case plan?	5 6		she would start letting me take Alana and stuff, but I left the I left her there and nothing ever happened.
6 7	Q A	Yes. Were you making efforts in your case plan? Yes.	5 6 7		she would start letting me take Alana and stuff, but I left the I left her there and nothing ever happened. At that time, you said that she would starting
6 7 8 9	Q A Q	Yes. Were you making efforts in your case plan? Yes. Were you working?	5 6 7 8	Q	she would start letting me take Alana and stuff, but I left the I left her there and nothing ever happened. At that time, you said that she would starting you take Alana. What does that mean?
6 7 8 9	Q A Q A	Yes. Were you making efforts in your case plan? Yes. Were you working? I don't think I was working at the time. Were you making efforts to? Yes.	5 6 7 8 9	Q	she would start letting me take Alana and stuff, but I left the I left her there and nothing ever happened. At that time, you said that she would starting you take Alana. What does that mean? She was placed with my mom when I went to
6 7 8 9	Q A Q A Q	Yes. Were you making efforts in your case plan? Yes. Were you working? I don't think I was working at the time. Were you making efforts to?	5 6 7 8 9	Q A	she would start letting me take Alana and stuff, but I left the I left her there and nothing ever happened. At that time, you said that she would starting you take Alana. What does that mean? She was placed with my mom when I went to jail.
6 7 8 9 10	Q A Q A Q	Yes. Were you making efforts in your case plan? Yes. Were you working? I don't think I was working at the time. Were you making efforts to? Yes.	5 6 7 8 9	Q A Q	she would start letting me take Alana and stuff, but I left the I left her there and nothing ever happened. At that time, you said that she would starting you take Alana. What does that mean? She was placed with my mom when I went to jail. Okay, when did you go to jail?
6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q A Q A Q	Yes. Were you making efforts in your case plan? Yes. Were you working? I don't think I was working at the time. Were you making efforts to? Yes. I'm kind of jumping around, but are you	5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q A Q A	she would start letting me take Alana and stuff, but I left the I left her there and nothing ever happened. At that time, you said that she would starting you take Alana. What does that mean? She was placed with my mom when I went to jail. Okay, when did you go to jail? I think it was in September,
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q A Q A Q A	Yes. Were you making efforts in your case plan? Yes. Were you working? I don't think I was working at the time. Were you making efforts to? Yes. I'm kind of jumping around, but are you currently working?	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q A Q A	she would start letting me take Alana and stuff, but I left the I left her there and nothing ever happened. At that time, you said that she would starting you take Alana. What does that mean? She was placed with my mom when I went to jail. Okay, when did you go to jail? I think it was in September, So when you went to jail, did you give your
6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5	Q A Q A Q A Q	Yes. Were you making efforts in your case plan? Yes. Were you working? I don't think I was working at the time. Were you making efforts to? Yes. I'm kind of jumping around, but are you currently working? I am.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q A Q A	she would start letting me take Alana and stuff, but I left the I left her there and nothing ever happened. At that time, you said that she would starting you take Alana. What does that mean? She was placed with my mom when I went to jail. Okay, when did you go to jail? I think it was in September, So when you went to jail, did you give your mother kinship placement?
6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 5 6	Q A Q A Q A Q	Yes. Were you making efforts in your case plan? Yes. Were you working? I don't think I was working at the time. Were you making efforts to? Yes. I'm kind of jumping around, but are you currently working? I am. And where are you working?	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q A Q A	she would start letting me take Alana and stuff, but I left the I left her there and nothing ever happened. At that time, you said that she would starting you take Alana. What does that mean? She was placed with my mom when I went to jail. Okay, when did you go to jail? I think it was in September, So when you went to jail, did you give your mother kinship placement? Katie came to the jail and wrote out the
6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6	Q A Q A Q A Q	Yes. Were you making efforts in your case plan? Yes. Were you working? I don't think I was working at the time. Were you making efforts to? Yes. I'm kind of jumping around, but are you currently working? I am. And where are you working? Burger King.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q A Q A Q	she would start letting me take Alana and stuff, but I left the I left her there and nothing ever happened. At that time, you said that she would starting you take Alana. What does that mean? She was placed with my mom when I went to jail. Okay, when did you go to jail? I think it was in September, So when you went to jail, did you give your mother kinship placement? Katie came to the jail and wrote out the paper, and she said it was kinship.
6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q A Q A Q A Q	Yes. Were you making efforts in your case plan? Yes. Were you working? I don't think I was working at the time. Were you making efforts to? Yes. I'm kind of jumping around, but are you currently working? I am. And where are you working? Burger King. How long have you been working at Burger King.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q A Q A Q	she would start letting me take Alana and stuff, but I left the I left her there and nothing ever happened. At that time, you said that she would starting you take Alana. What does that mean? She was placed with my mom when I went to jail. Okay, when did you go to jail? I think it was in September, So when you went to jail, did you give your mother kinship placement? Katie came to the jail and wrote out the paper, and she said it was kinship. And when you got out of jail, were you able to
6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q A Q A Q A Q A	Yes. Were you making efforts in your case plan? Yes. Were you working? I don't think I was working at the time. Were you making efforts to? Yes. I'm kind of jumping around, but are you currently working? I am. And where are you working? Burger King. How long have you been working at Burger King. A month and a half, I think.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q A Q A Q	she would start letting me take Alana and stuff, but I left the I left her there and nothing ever happened. At that time, you said that she would starting you take Alana. What does that mean? She was placed with my mom when I went to jail. Okay, when did you go to jail? I think it was in September, So when you went to jail, did you give your mother kinship placement? Katie came to the jail and wrote out the paper, and she said it was kinship. And when you got out of jail, were you able to revoke that paperwork?
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9	Q A Q A Q A Q A	Yes. Were you making efforts in your case plan? Yes. Were you working? I don't think I was working at the time. Were you making efforts to? Yes. I'm kind of jumping around, but are you currently working? I am. And where are you working? Burger King. How long have you been working at Burger King. A month and a half, I think. I'm going back. So Katie asks you to sign	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q A Q A Q A A	she would start letting me take Alana and stuff, but I left the I left her there and nothing ever happened. At that time, you said that she would starting you take Alana. What does that mean? She was placed with my mom when I went to jail. Okay, when did you go to jail? I think it was in September, So when you went to jail, did you give your mother kinship placement? Katie came to the jail and wrote out the paper, and she said it was kinship. And when you got out of jail, were you able to revoke that paperwork? She told me I could, but they didn't let me.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 .8 9	Q A Q A Q A Q A Q	Yes. Were you making efforts in your case plan? Yes. Were you working? I don't think I was working at the time. Were you making efforts to? Yes. I'm kind of jumping around, but are you currently working? I am. And where are you working? Burger King. How long have you been working at Burger King. A month and a half, I think. I'm going back. So Katie asks you to sign this, and you tell her no?	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q A Q A Q A A	she would start letting me take Alana and stuff, but I left the I left her there and nothing ever happened. At that time, you said that she would starting you take Alana. What does that mean? She was placed with my mom when I went to jail. Okay, when did you go to jail? I think it was in September, So when you went to jail, did you give your mother kinship placement? Katie came to the jail and wrote out the paper, and she said it was kinship. And when you got out of jail, were you able to revoke that paperwork? She told me I could, but they didn't let me. So from September, it sounds like, in 2016,
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 9	Q A Q A Q A Q A Q A	Yes. Were you making efforts in your case plan? Yes. Were you working? I don't think I was working at the time. Were you making efforts to? Yes. I'm kind of jumping around, but are you currently working? I am. And where are you working? Burger King. How long have you been working at Burger King. A month and a half, I think. I'm going back. So Katie asks you to sign this, and you tell her no? Yes.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q A Q A Q A Q	she would start letting me take Alana and stuff, but I left the I left her there and nothing ever happened. At that time, you said that she would starting you take Alana. What does that mean? She was placed with my mom when I went to jail. Okay, when did you go to jail? I think it was in September, So when you went to jail, did you give your mother kinship placement? Katie came to the jail and wrote out the paper, and she said it was kinship. And when you got out of jail, were you able to revoke that paperwork? She told me I could, but they didn't let me. So from September, it sounds like, in 2016, Alana was placed with your mother?
6 7 8	Q A Q A Q A Q A Q A Q A Q	Yes. Were you making efforts in your case plan? Yes. Were you working? I don't think I was working at the time. Were you making efforts to? Yes. I'm kind of jumping around, but are you currently working? I am. And where are you working? Burger King. How long have you been working at Burger King. A month and a half, I think. I'm going back. So Katie asks you to sign this, and you tell her no? Yes. Do you know around when that was?	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q A Q A Q A Q	she would start letting me take Alana and stuff, but I left the I left her there and nothing ever happened. At that time, you said that she would starting you take Alana. What does that mean? She was placed with my mom when I went to jail. Okay, when did you go to jail? I think it was in September, So when you went to jail, did you give your mother kinship placement? Katie came to the jail and wrote out the paper, and she said it was kinship. And when you got out of jail, were you able to revoke that paperwork? She told me I could, but they didn't let me. So from September, it sounds like, in 2016, Alana was placed with your mother? Uh-huh. (Affirmative)

		Page 86	T		Page 8
1	A	I had contacted Michael because there was some	1		Sheila. I think he was going out of town
2		issues about him getting to see her and stuff	2		still at that time, but I was going to I
3		with my mom.	3		actually went and got her two weekends. So
4	Q	Was your mother letting him see her?	1 4		was getting her on the weekends.
5	A	She was, yes.	5	Q	And when did that change?
6	Q	Well, what were the issues?	6	A	When he quit his job.
7	A	He wanted more visitation than what he was	7	0	And then he came home?
8		getting.	8	A	Uh-huh. (Affirmative)
9	Q	Okay, so you contacted Michael, and then what?	9	Q	And what changed?
10	A	I told him in order I told him that we	10	A	I'm not sure. He just supposed from
11	•	could do some kind of custody agreement to	11		what I understand, his ex-girlfriend was in
12		where he would have some kind of rights to her	12		the picture, so I wasn't supposed to be.
13		so no one else could say anything about him	13	Q	So at that time, you weren't able to see her
14		getting to see her.	14	-	as much?
15	Q	And did you hear Michael testify about	15	A	
16	×	something about a Quick Lube?	16	Q	Now, I've shown you what's been marked as
17	A	Yeah.	17	*	Plaintiff's Exhibit 1.
18	Q ·	Explain that.	18	A	Uh-huh. (Affirmative)
19	A	It's the Express Lube. There's a notary there	19	0	Do you recall under what circumstances that
20	••	that's	20	*	you signed that?
21	Q	So you did some type of agreement there at the	21	A	Yes, I do.
22	2	Express Lube?	22	0	Tell me about that.
3	A	Uh-huh. (Affirmative)	23	A	I had talked to Michael, and I told him so
4	0	Okay, what happened after that?	24	••	he could have see her like as much I could
25	A	She went to stay with them or Michael and	25		I told him that I'm going to sign we'll
		Page 88			Page 89
1		give you custody if you promise me that we can	2	A	I did understand it. I asked David if me
3	_	split that you won't keep her from me.	3		signing this paperwork if it was going to -
	Ω	Okay, and did somebody come to your house?	1		- if anything was going to change if he was
4	A	Yes.	5		going to continue to let me do visitation and
5	Ω	Who?	6		all this stuff, and he said that it would be
7	A	David and Jeryl and a notary.	7		discussed with me and Michael.
8	Q Dv. m	When you say David	8	Q	What else did he tell you when you signed
9	BY T	HE COURT:	,		That we case we there would be larger be case.
0	n	I'm sorry, you said David and Jeryl and who?	10	A	That my case there would no longer be case.
1	BY T	HE WITNESS:	11	^	The case would be closed.
		The notary.		Q	Did he tell you anything else? Did he tell
2		CT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON:	12		you that you would that you wouldn't have
3	Q ·	When you say David, David who?	14	74	to take any more drug screens?
4	A	Hughes.	15	A	Yes.
.6	Q	And what time of day was that?	16	Q n	And that you wouldn't have to go to court?
7	A	It was like maybe like 4:00.	17	A	Yes.
8	Q n	And he came to your house?	18	Q	Was it your understanding that you would still
9	A	Well, he came we was at Cody's house that	19	2	get to see Alana?
	^	day.	20	A	Yes.
0	Q	And what happened?	21	Q	Have you ever been let me ask: What is
1	A	He just walked in, handed me the paperwork,	22	T.	your highest level of education?
2		and we signed it.	23	A	I graduated high school and I took some
3	Q	Did you read it?		•	college classes.
	*	T did mand the			
3 4 5	A Q	I did read it. Did you understand it?	24	Q A	Did you have an attorney when you signed that? No.

		Page 90			Page 9
1	·Q	Did anybody inform you or advise you that you	1		called David, and I said, "You know, he's not
2		should talk to an attorney before you signed	2		doing what we agreed to." And he said that :
3		that?	3		would have to go to court to do something
4	A	No.	4		about the document.
5	Q	Was it your understanding or were you told	5	Q	During this entire time, from the time Alana
6		that that was a legally binding document?	6		was born, did you ever enter a courtroom?
7	A	Yes.	7	A	No.
8	Q	And was it your understanding after you signed	8	Q	Was court ever involved?
9		that that it was binding?	9	A	No.
10	A	Yes.	10	Q	Was anything filed where you had to come to
11	Q	And after that, did you actually make efforts	11		court?
12		to see Alana?	12	A	No.
13	A	I did.	13	Q	Did you ever see a judge?
14	Q	And because of that document, you were not	14	A	No.
15		able to see her?	15	Q	To your knowledge, was anything ever filed
16	A	Yes.	16		with a clerk?
17	Q	Did anybody tell you from the department or	17	A	No.
18		Mr. Hughes rather tell you anything about how	18	Q	How many times would you say that you made
19		you could terminate that agreement, if you	19		efforts to see Alana and were not able to
20		could?	20		because of that document?
21	A	Yes, I actually called him because I tried to	21	A	A lot.
22		visit continue visitation with my child	22	Q	At some point, did you give up?
23		because before we signed the document I was	23	A	I did.
24		getting her on the weekends. So that's what I	24	Q	Why?
25		expected. And when he denied me that, I	25	A	Well, I had continuously tried, and there
		Page 92			Page 93
1			١.		
2		would always be some excuse sometimes there	1	BY	MS. JACKSON:
•		would always be some excuse sometimes there would be an excuse or a reason I couldn't.	2	BY	MS. JACKSON: Your Honor, if I may approach?
3		would always be some excuse sometimes there would be an excuse or a reason I couldn't. And the last time one of the times I tried			MS, JACKSON: Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT:
		would be an excuse or a reason I couldn't.	2		Your Honor, if I may approach?
3		would be an excuse or a reason I couldn't. And the last time one of the times I tried	2	ву	Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT:
3		would be an excuse or a reason I couldn't. And the last time one of the times I tried to talk to him, he told me that he did not	2 3 4	BY (DE	Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may.
3 4 5	Q	would be an excuse or a reason I couldn't. And the last time one of the times I tried to talk to him, he told me that he did not want me confusing her that he I could not	2 3 4 5	BY (DE	Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. FENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 1 MARKED)
3 4 5 6	Q	would be an excuse or a reason I couldn't. And the last time one of the times I tried to talk to him, he told me that he did not want me confusing her that he I could not longer visit and he blocked me.	2 3 4 5	BY (DE DIR	Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. FENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 1 MARKED) ECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON:
3 4 5 6 7	Q	would be an excuse or a reason I couldn't. And the last time one of the times I tried to talk to him, he told me that he did not want me confusing her that he I could not longer visit and he blocked me. When you say he blocked you, what does that	2 3 4 5 6,	BY (DE DIR	Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. FENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 1 MARKED) ECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to hand you what's been marked as
3 4 5 6 7 8	11551	would be an excuse or a reason I couldn't. And the last time one of the times I tried to talk to him, he told me that he did not want me confusing her that he I could not longer visit and he blocked me. When you say he blocked you, what does that mean?	2 3 4 5 6,	BY (DE DIR	Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. FENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 1 MARKED) ECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to hand you what's been marked as Defendant's Exhibit 1 for identification
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A	would be an excuse or a reason I couldn't. And the last time one of the times I tried to talk to him, he told me that he did not want me confusing her that he I could not longer visit and he blocked me. When you say he blocked you, what does that mean? From messaging him.	2 3 4 5 6, 7 8	BY (DE DIR	Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. FENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 1 MARKED) ECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to hand you what's been marked as Defendant's Exhibit 1 for identification purposes. Do you recognize that document?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A Q	would be an excuse or a reason I couldn't. And the last time one of the times I tried to talk to him, he told me that he did not want me confusing her that he I could not longer visit and he blocked me. When you say he blocked you, what does that mean? From messaging him. So you weren't even able to contact him? No.	2 3 4 5 6, 7 8 9	BY (DE DIR	Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. FENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 1 MARKED) ECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to hand you what's been marked as Defendant's Exhibit 1 for identification purposes. Do you recognize that document? (Tenders)
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A Q	would be an excuse or a reason I couldn't. And the last time one of the times I tried to talk to him, he told me that he did not want me confusing her that he I could not longer visit and he blocked me. When you say he blocked you, what does that mean? From messaging him. So you weren't even able to contact him?	2 3 4 5 6, 7 8 9 10	BY (DE DIR Q	Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. FENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 1 MARKED) ECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to hand you what's been marked as Defendant's Exhibit 1 for identification purposes. Do you recognize that document? (Tenders) (Upon review) Yes.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 110 111 112	A Q A Q	would be an excuse or a reason I couldn't. And the last time one of the times I tried to talk to him, he told me that he did not want me confusing her that he I could not longer visit and he blocked me. When you say he blocked you, what does that mean? From messaging him. So you weren't even able to contact him? No. Did you love your daughter?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	BY (DE DIR Q A	Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. FENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 1 MARKED) ECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to hand you what's been marked as Defendant's Exhibit 1 for identification purposes. Do you recognize that document? (Tenders) (Upon review) Yes. And what do you recognize that to be?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 110 111 112 113	A Q A Q A	would be an excuse or a reason I couldn't. And the last time one of the times I tried to talk to him, he told me that he did not want me confusing her that he I could not longer visit and he blocked me. When you say he blocked you, what does that mean? From messaging him. So you weren't even able to contact him? No. Did you love your daughter? I do.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	BY (DE DIR Q A Q A	Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. FENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 1 MARKED) ECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to hand you what's been marked as Defendant's Exhibit 1 for identification purposes. Do you recognize that document? (Tenders) (Upon review) Yes. And what do you recognize that to be? My check stub.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 110 111 112 113 114	A Q A Q A	would be an excuse or a reason I couldn't. And the last time one of the times I tried to talk to him, he told me that he did not want me confusing her that he I could not longer visit and he blocked me. When you say he blocked you, what does that mean? From messaging him. So you weren't even able to contact him? No. Did you love your daughter? I do. Do you want to continue to be able to see your	2 3 4 5 6. 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	BY (DE DIR Q A Q A	Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. FENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 1 MARKED) ECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to hand you what's been marked as Defendant's Exhibit 1 for identification purposes. Do you recognize that document? (Tenders) (Upon review) Yes. And what do you recognize that to be? My check stub. And is that a check stub from the job that you
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 110 111 122 13 14	A Q A Q A	would be an excuse or a reason I couldn't. And the last time one of the times I tried to talk to him, he told me that he did not want me confusing her that he I could not longer visit and he blocked me. When you say he blocked you, what does that mean? From messaging him. So you weren't even able to contact him? No. Did you love your daughter? I do. Do you want to continue to be able to see your daughter?	2 3 4 5 6. 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	BY (DE DIR Q A Q A Q	Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. FENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 1 MARKED) ECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to hand you what's been marked as Defendant's Exhibit 1 for identification purposes. Do you recognize that document? (Tenders) (Upon review) Yes. And what do you recognize that to be? My check stub. And is that a check stub from the job that you just testified about at Burger King?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 111 112 113 114 115 116	A Q A Q A Q	would be an excuse or a reason I couldn't. And the last time one of the times I tried to talk to him, he told me that he did not want me confusing her that he I could not longer visit and he blocked me. When you say he blocked you, what does that mean? From messaging him. So you weren't even able to contact him? No. Did you love your daughter? I do. Do you want to continue to be able to see your daughter? I do.	2 3 4 5 6. 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	BY (DE DIR Q A Q A Q	Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. FENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 1 MARKED) ECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to hand you what's been marked as Defendant's Exhibit 1 for identification purposes. Do you recognize that document? (Tenders) (Upon review) Yes. And what do you recognize that to be? My check stub. And is that a check stub from the job that you just testified about at Burger King? Yes, ma'am.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 117 118	A Q A Q A Q	would be an excuse or a reason I couldn't. And the last time one of the times I tried to talk to him, he told me that he did not want me confusing her that he I could not longer visit and he blocked me. When you say he blocked you, what does that mean? From messaging him. So you weren't even able to contact him? No. Did you love your daughter? I do. Do you want to continue to be able to see your daughter? I do. At some point, do you want joint custody of	2 3 4 5 6. 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	BY (DE DIR Q A Q A Q	Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. FENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 1 MARKED) ECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to hand you what's been marked as Defendant's Exhibit 1 for identification purposes. Do you recognize that document? (Tenders) (Upon review) Yes. And what do you recognize that to be? My check stub. And is that a check stub from the job that you just testified about at Burger King? Yes, ma'am. MS. JACKSON:
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 117 118	A Q A Q A Q	would be an excuse or a reason I couldn't. And the last time one of the times I tried to talk to him, he told me that he did not want me confusing her that he I could not longer visit and he blocked me. When you say he blocked you, what does that mean? From messaging him. So you weren't even able to contact him? No. Did you love your daughter? I do. Do you want to continue to be able to see your daughter? I do. At some point, do you want joint custody of your daughter?	2 3 4 5 6. 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	(DE DIR Q A Q A BY I	Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. FENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 1 MARKED) ECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to hand you what's been marked as Defendant's Exhibit 1 for identification purposes. Do you recognize that document? (Tenders) (Upon review) Yes. And what do you recognize that to be? My check stub. And is that a check stub from the job that you just testified about at Burger King? Yes, ma'am. MS. JACKSON: Your Honor, I would move to introduce
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 117 118 119 120	A Q A Q A Q	would be an excuse or a reason I couldn't. And the last time one of the times I tried to talk to him, he told me that he did not want me confusing her that he I could not longer visit and he blocked me. When you say he blocked you, what does that mean? From messaging him. So you weren't even able to contact him? No. Did you love your daughter? I do. Do you want to continue to be able to see your daughter? I do. At some point, do you want joint custody of your daughter? I do.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	(DE DIR Q A Q A BY I	Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. FENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 1 MARKED) ECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to hand you what's been marked as Defendant's Exhibit 1 for identification purposes. Do you recognize that document? (Tenders) (Upon review) Yes. And what do you recognize that to be? My check stub. And is that a check stub from the job that you just testified about at Burger King? Yes, ma'am. MS. JACKSON: Your Honor, I would move to introduce Defendant's 1.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 117 118 119 120 121	A Q A Q A Q	would be an excuse or a reason I couldn't. And the last time one of the times I tried to talk to him, he told me that he did not want me confusing her that he I could not longer visit and he blocked me. When you say he blocked you, what does that mean? From messaging him. So you weren't even able to contact him? No. Did you love your daughter? I do. Do you want to continue to be able to see your daughter? I do. At some point, do you want joint custody of your daughter? I do. If you had to take a drug screen today, would	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	BY (DE DIR Q A Q A BY I	Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. FENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 1 MARKED) ECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to hand you what's been marked as Defendant's Exhibit 1 for identification purposes. Do you recognize that document? (Tenders) (Upon review) Yes. And what do you recognize that to be? My check stub. And is that a check stub from the job that you just testified about at Burger King? Yes, ma'am. MS. JACKSON: Your Honor, I would move to introduce Defendant's 1. THE COURT:
3 4 5 6 7 8	A Q A Q A Q	would be an excuse or a reason I couldn't. And the last time one of the times I tried to talk to him, he told me that he did not want me confusing her that he I could not longer visit and he blocked me. When you say he blocked you, what does that mean? From messaging him. So you weren't even able to contact him? No. Did you love your daughter? I do. Do you want to continue to be able to see your daughter? I do. At some point, do you want joint custody of your daughter? I do. If you had to take a drug screen today, would it be clean?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	BY (DE DIR Q A Q A BY I	Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. FENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 1 MARKED) ECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to hand you what's been marked as Defendant's Exhibit 1 for identification purposes. Do you recognize that document? (Tenders) (Upon review) Yes. And what do you recognize that to be? My check stub. And is that a check stub from the job that you just testified about at Burger King? Yes, ma'am. MS. JACKSON: Your Honor, I would move to introduce Defendant's 1. THE COURT: Any objection?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 117 118 119 120 121 122	A Q A Q A Q	would be an excuse or a reason I couldn't. And the last time one of the times I tried to talk to him, he told me that he did not want me confusing her that he I could not longer visit and he blocked me. When you say he blocked you, what does that mean? From messaging him. So you weren't even able to contact him? No. Did you love your daughter? I do. Do you want to continue to be able to see your daughter? I do. At some point, do you want joint custody of your daughter? I do. If you had to take a drug screen today, would it be clean? It would.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	BY (DE DIR Q A Q A BY 1 BY 1	Your Honor, if I may approach? THE COURT: You may. FENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 1 MARKED) ECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: I'm going to hand you what's been marked as Defendant's Exhibit 1 for identification purposes. Do you recognize that document? (Tenders) (Upon review) Yes. And what do you recognize that to be? My check stub. And is that a check stub from the job that you just testified about at Burger King? Yes, ma'am. MS. JACKSON: Your Honor, I would move to introduce Defendant's 1. THE COURT: Any objection? MR. MCKINNEY:

		Page 94			Page 95
1	· (DE	FENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 1 ADMITTED)	1		be rude, but does your grandmother have is
2	DIF	RECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON:	2		she on probation?
3	Q	And you said you had been working there for a	3	A	No.
4		little bit over a month?	4	Q	Does she have a history of drug use?
5	A	Uh-huh. (Affirmative)	5	A	No.
6	Q	That you could pass a drug screen?	6	Q	Domestic violence?
7	A	Yes.	7	A	No.
В	Q	Right now, do you have housing?	8	Q	Anything of that nature?
9	A	I live with my grandma.	9	A	No.
10	Q	Okay, and tell me about that situation?	10	Q	Are you currently with David Cody Roberts?
11	A	It's just me and her.	11	A	No.
12	Q	What's your grandmother's name?	12	Q	So you're living there with your grandmother?
13	A	Pam Patterson.	13	A	Yes,
14	Q	And hold old is Mrs. Patterson?	14	Q	Does anybody else live there?
15	A	Like late fifties.	15	A	No.
16	Q	And what type of home does she live in?	16	Q	Are you licensed at this time?
17	A	She lives in what do you mean?	17	A	I'm not licensed, but I just got my tickets
18	Q	Well, like is a trailer, a house, how many	18		taken care of. And I did go to DMV, and they
19		bedrooms?	19		said it's going to be \$120 to get it.
20	A	It's a house. It's a two-bedroom.	20	Q	So you got all of your tickets taken care of?
21	Q	Where is it located?	21	A	Yes.
22	A	It's on out towards Ranger.	22	Q	Two weeks ago?
23	Q	Is it clean and appropriate?	23	A	Yes.
24	A	Yes.	24	Q	And were those seatbelt tickets that you had
25	Q	Does your grandmother and I'm not trying to	25		not paid?
		Page 96			Page 97
1	A	Yes.	1	Q	How many visits have or how many times have
2	Q	And so you are eligible for reinstatement?	2		you seen Alana in the last six months?
3	A	Yes, ma'am.	3	A	I was going to see her I got to see for two
4	Q	And do you know when that's going to happen?	4		months every weekend every Friday.
5	A	My next paycheck.	5	Q	Did you ever get to have any overnights with
6	Q	Right now, how do you get around?	6		her after this was signed?
7	A	I have a car.	7	A	No.
	Q	Who drives you though?	8	Q	Did you ever get to take her home for holidays
8	A	My grandma.	9		after this was signed?
9			10		*
	Q	To the best of your knowledge, after this	10	A	No.
9 10 11	Q	document was signed, did DSS make any efforts	11	A Q	No. Did you ever get to bring her to any of your
9 10 11 12	Ω		0.00		
9 10 11 12 13	Q	document was signed, did DSS make any efforts to follow up with or have any contact with Alana?	11		Did you ever get to bring her to any of your
9 10 11 12 13	A	document was signed, did DSS make any efforts to follow up with or have any contact with Alana? Not that I know of.	11 12 13 14		Did you ever get to bring her to any of your family outings or gatherings or vacations
9 10 11 12 13 14 15		document was signed, did DSS make any efforts to follow up with or have any contact with Alana? Not that I know of. After this was signed, did they make any	11 12 13	Q	Did you ever get to bring her to any of your family outings or gatherings or vacations after this was signed?
9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A Q	document was signed, did DSS make any efforts to follow up with or have any contact with Alana? Not that I know of. After this was signed, did they make any contact with you?	11 12 13 14 15	Q	Did you ever get to bring her to any of your family outings or gatherings or vacations after this was signed?
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A Q A	document was signed, did DSS make any efforts to follow up with or have any contact with Alana? Not that I know of. After this was signed, did they make any contact with you? No.	11 12 13 14 15	Q A Q	Did you ever get to bring her to any of your family outings or gatherings or vacations after this was signed? No. When you see Alana, does she recognize you?
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A Q	document was signed, did DSS make any efforts to follow up with or have any contact with Alana? Not that I know of. After this was signed, did they make any contact with you? No. After this was signed, did they make any	11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q A Q A	Did you ever get to bring her to any of your family outings or gatherings or vacations after this was signed? No. When you see Alana, does she recognize you? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) What does she call you? She doesn't call me anything.
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Q A Q	document was signed, did DSS make any efforts to follow up with or have any contact with Alana? Not that I know of. After this was signed, did they make any contact with you? No. After this was signed, did they make any efforts to provide any services to you?	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q A Q A	Did you ever get to bring her to any of your family outings or gatherings or vacations after this was signed? No. When you see Alana, does she recognize you? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) What does she call you?
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A Q A Q	document was signed, did DSS make any efforts to follow up with or have any contact with Alana? Not that I know of. After this was signed, did they make any contact with you? No. After this was signed, did they make any efforts to provide any services to you? No.	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q A Q A	Did you ever get to bring her to any of your family outings or gatherings or vacations after this was signed? No. When you see Alana, does she recognize you? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) What does she call you? She doesn't call me anything.
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A Q A Q	document was signed, did DSS make any efforts to follow up with or have any contact with Alana? Not that I know of. After this was signed, did they make any contact with you? No. After this was signed, did they make any efforts to provide any services to you? No. Earlier you indicated that after this was	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q A Q A	Did you ever get to bring her to any of your family outings or gatherings or vacations after this was signed? No. When you see Alana, does she recognize you? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) What does she call you? She doesn't call me anything. What are you asking the Court to do today as
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A Q A Q	document was signed, did DSS make any efforts to follow up with or have any contact with Alana? Not that I know of. After this was signed, did they make any contact with you? No. After this was signed, did they make any efforts to provide any services to you? No. Earlier you indicated that after this was signed, at some point you were blocked by	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q A Q A Q	Did you ever get to bring her to any of your family outings or gatherings or vacations after this was signed? No. When you see Alana, does she recognize you? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) What does she call you? She doesn't call me anything. What are you asking the Court to do today as far as you getting to see Alana?
9 110 111 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A Q A Q A	document was signed, did DSS make any efforts to follow up with or have any contact with Alana? Not that I know of. After this was signed, did they make any contact with you? No. After this was signed, did they make any efforts to provide any services to you? No. Earlier you indicated that after this was signed, at some point you were blocked by Michael. Do you remember when that was?	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q A Q A Q	Did you ever get to bring her to any of your family outings or gatherings or vacations after this was signed? No. When you see Alana, does she recognize you? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) What does she call you? She doesn't call me anything. What are you asking the Court to do today as far as you getting to see Alana? I just want to start with something, a couple
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A Q A Q	document was signed, did DSS make any efforts to follow up with or have any contact with Alana? Not that I know of. After this was signed, did they make any contact with you? No. After this was signed, did they make any efforts to provide any services to you? No. Earlier you indicated that after this was signed, at some point you were blocked by	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q A Q A Q	Did you ever get to bring her to any of your family outings or gatherings or vacations after this was signed? No. When you see Alana, does she recognize you? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) What does she call you? She doesn't call me anything. What are you asking the Court to do today as far as you getting to see Alana? I just want to start with something, a couple of days. Even if it's supervised, that's fine

		Page 98	T		Page 99
1	Q	And hopefully progress into seeing her more	1	CRC	OSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. MCKINNEY:
2	-	and more?	2	Q	Ms. Greenlee, you signed Plaintiff's Exhibit
3	A	Yes.	3		No. 1 of your own free will; didn't you?
4	Q	How did you feel after you weren't able to see	4	A	Yeah.
5		her and after you had been blocked? How did	5	Q	And you signed Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 2 of
6		that make you feel, not getting to see her?	6		your own free will; didn't you?
7	A	It hurt my feelings. I was really upset about	7	A	Yes, sir.
8		it actually.	8	Q	And you knew that you were turning over
9	Q	Now, you indicated that you called the	9		custody of the child to Michael Mathieu;
10		department at least on one occasion about this	10		didn't you?
11		agreement that you had signed, and you were	11	A	I wouldn't say that. I mean, I was turning
12		told you have to go to court?	12		over custody. I knew that we made an
13	A	Yes.	13		agreement to that she would reside with him
14	Q	At that time, did you have the money to hire	14		and we split weeks.
15		an attorney?	15	Q	Can you read?
16	A	I did not.	16	A	I can.
17	Q	Did you have the money to go to court?	1	. Ō	Did you read Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 1 before
18	Α	I did not.	18		you signed it?
19	Q	Does anybody in your family have the money to	19	A	I did.
20		do that?	20	Q	Do you know that it says that he's got custody
21	A	No.	21		of the child until the child is 18?
22	BY I	MS. JACKSON:	22	A	Yes.
23		I don't have anything else, Your Honor.	24	Q	But you're saying you have this oral agreement
24	BY :	THE COURT:	25		with him that you thought superceded the written agreement; is that right?
23		Mr. McKinney.			willen agreement, is that right:
		_ 100			
		Page 100	1		Page 101
1	A	Page 100 Well, I spoke to David when he produced the	1		Page 101 and so I found it online.
1 2	A		1 2	Q	
	A	Well, I spoke to David when he produced the		Q	and so I found it online.
2	A	Well, I spoke to David when he produced the paperwork to me. He told me that the	2	Q	and so I found it online. And so you met, you went to the Express Lube
3	A	Well, I spoke to David when he produced the paperwork to me. He told me that the visitation could be the visitation or	3	Q	and so I found it online. And so you met, you went to the Express Lube for whatever where there was a notary, and
2 3 4	A Q	Well, I spoke to David when he produced the paperwork to me. He told me that the visitation could be the visitation or whatever we decided was to be discussed	2 3 4		and so I found it online. And so you met, you went to the Express Lube for whatever where there was a notary, and you got that notarized?
2 3 4 5		Well, I spoke to David when he produced the paperwork to me. He told me that the visitation could be the visitation or whatever we decided was to be discussed between us.	2 3 4 5	A	and so I found it online. And so you met, you went to the Express Lube for whatever where there was a notary, and you got that notarized? Yes, sir.
2 3 4 5		Well, I spoke to David when he produced the paperwork to me. He told me that the visitation could be the visitation or whatever we decided was to be discussed between us. He said you and Michael would have to work out	2 3 4 5 6	A	and so I found it online. And so you met, you went to the Express Lube for whatever where there was a notary, and you got that notarized? Yes, sir. The child has been primarily with Michael
2 3 4 5 6	Q	Well, I spoke to David when he produced the paperwork to me. He told me that the visitation could be the visitation or whatever we decided was to be discussed between us. He said you and Michael would have to work out the terms of the visitation?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A	and so I found it online. And so you met, you went to the Express Lube for whatever where there was a notary, and you got that notarized? Yes, sir. The child has been primarily with Michael since about three months after it was born; is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q A	Well, I spoke to David when he produced the paperwork to me. He told me that the visitation could be the visitation or whatever we decided was to be discussed between us. He said you and Michael would have to work out the terms of the visitation? Uh-huh. (Affirmative)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A Q	and so I found it online. And so you met, you went to the Express Lube for whatever where there was a notary, and you got that notarized? Yes, sir. The child has been primarily with Michael since about three months after it was born; is that correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q A	Well, I spoke to David when he produced the paperwork to me. He told me that the visitation could be the visitation or whatever we decided was to be discussed between us. He said you and Michael would have to work out the terms of the visitation? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) And did he tell you what would happen in the event you all couldn't work out the terms of the visitation?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A Q	and so I found it online. And so you met, you went to the Express Lube for whatever where there was a notary, and you got that notarized? Yes, sir. The child has been primarily with Michael since about three months after it was born; is that correct? I wouldn't say three months. Since about she was almost four months old. Okay, since that time, she has been in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q A Q	Well, I spoke to David when he produced the paperwork to me. He told me that the visitation could be the visitation or whatever we decided was to be discussed between us. He said you and Michael would have to work out the terms of the visitation? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) And did he tell you what would happen in the event you all couldn't work out the terms of the visitation? That we would have to go to court.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Α Q Α	and so I found it online. And so you met, you went to the Express Lube for whatever where there was a notary, and you got that notarized? Yes, sir. The child has been primarily with Michael since about three months after it was born; is that correct? I wouldn't say three months. Since about she was almost four months old. Okay, since that time, she has been in Michael's custody and he has been the primary
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q A	Well, I spoke to David when he produced the paperwork to me. He told me that the visitation could be the visitation or whatever we decided was to be discussed between us. He said you and Michael would have to work out the terms of the visitation? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) And did he tell you what would happen in the event you all couldn't work out the terms of the visitation? That we would have to go to court. Okay, that's where we are now. The temporary	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Α Ω Α	and so I found it online. And so you met, you went to the Express Lube for whatever where there was a notary, and you got that notarized? Yes, sir. The child has been primarily with Michael since about three months after it was born; is that correct? I wouldn't say three months. Since about she was almost four months old. Okay, since that time, she has been in Michael's custody and he has been the primary caregiver; is that correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q A Q	Well, I spoke to David when he produced the paperwork to me. He told me that the visitation could be the visitation or whatever we decided was to be discussed between us. He said you and Michael would have to work out the terms of the visitation? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) And did he tell you what would happen in the event you all couldn't work out the terms of the visitation? That we would have to go to court. Okay, that's where we are now. The temporary guardianship agreement, Plaintiff's Exhibit	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Α Q Α	and so I found it online. And so you met, you went to the Express Lube for whatever where there was a notary, and you got that notarized? Yes, sir. The child has been primarily with Michael since about three months after it was born; is that correct? I wouldn't say three months. Since about she was almost four months old. Okay, since that time, she has been in Michael's custody and he has been the primary caregiver; is that correct? His mom takes care of her really.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q A Q	Well, I spoke to David when he produced the paperwork to me. He told me that the visitation could be the visitation or whatever we decided was to be discussed between us. He said you and Michael would have to work out the terms of the visitation? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) And did he tell you what would happen in the event you all couldn't work out the terms of the visitation? That we would have to go to court. Okay, that's where we are now. The temporary guardianship agreement, Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 2, how did you come into possession of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Α Ω Α	and so I found it online. And so you met, you went to the Express Lube for whatever where there was a notary, and you got that notarized? Yes, sir. The child has been primarily with Michael since about three months after it was born; is that correct? I wouldn't say three months. Since about she was almost four months old. Okay, since that time, she has been in Michael's custody and he has been the primary caregiver; is that correct? His mom takes care of her really. Well, Michael takes care of her too; doesn't
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Ω A Q A	Well, I spoke to David when he produced the paperwork to me. He told me that the visitation could be the visitation or whatever we decided was to be discussed between us. He said you and Michael would have to work out the terms of the visitation? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) And did he tell you what would happen in the event you all couldn't work out the terms of the visitation? That we would have to go to court. Okay, that's where we are now. The temporary guardianship agreement, Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 2, how did you come into possession of that document?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Α Ω Α Q	and so I found it online. And so you met, you went to the Express Lube for whatever where there was a notary, and you got that notarized? Yes, sir. The child has been primarily with Michael since about three months after it was born; is that correct? I wouldn't say three months. Since about she was almost four months old. Okay, since that time, she has been in Michael's custody and he has been the primary caregiver; is that correct? His mom takes care of her really. Well, Michael takes care of her too; doesn't he?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q A Q A	Well, I spoke to David when he produced the paperwork to me. He told me that the visitation could be the visitation or whatever we decided was to be discussed between us. He said you and Michael would have to work out the terms of the visitation? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) And did he tell you what would happen in the event you all couldn't work out the terms of the visitation? That we would have to go to court. Okay, that's where we are now. The temporary guardianship agreement, Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 2, how did you come into possession of that document? I think that I printed it off actually.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Α Ω Α Ω Α	and so I found it online. And so you met, you went to the Express Lube for whatever where there was a notary, and you got that notarized? Yes, sir. The child has been primarily with Michael since about three months after it was born; is that correct? I wouldn't say three months. Since about she was almost four months old. Okay, since that time, she has been in Michael's custody and he has been the primary caregiver; is that correct? His mom takes care of her really. Well, Michael takes care of her too; doesn't he? {Shrugged shoulders}
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q A Q A Q	Well, I spoke to David when he produced the paperwork to me. He told me that the visitation could be the visitation or whatever we decided was to be discussed between us. He said you and Michael would have to work out the terms of the visitation? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) And did he tell you what would happen in the event you all couldn't work out the terms of the visitation? That we would have to go to court. Okay, that's where we are now. The temporary guardianship agreement, Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 2, how did you come into possession of that document? I think that I printed it off actually. From where?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Α Ω Α Q	and so I found it online. And so you met, you went to the Express Lube for whatever where there was a notary, and you got that notarized? Yes, sir. The child has been primarily with Michael since about three months after it was born; is that correct? I wouldn't say three months. Since about she was almost four months old. Okay, since that time, she has been in Michael's custody and he has been the primary caregiver; is that correct? His mom takes care of her really. Well, Michael takes care of her too; doesn't he? (Shrugged shoulders) How frequently have you visited with the child
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q A Q A Q	Well, I spoke to David when he produced the paperwork to me. He told me that the visitation could be the visitation or whatever we decided was to be discussed between us. He said you and Michael would have to work out the terms of the visitation? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) And did he tell you what would happen in the event you all couldn't work out the terms of the visitation? That we would have to go to court. Okay, that's where we are now. The temporary guardianship agreement, Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 2, how did you come into possession of that document? I think that I printed it off actually. From where? From home.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 19	A Q A Q	and so I found it online. And so you met, you went to the Express Lube for whatever where there was a notary, and you got that notarized? Yes, sir. The child has been primarily with Michael since about three months after it was born; is that correct? I wouldn't say three months. Since about she was almost four months old. Okay, since that time, she has been in Michael's custody and he has been the primary caregiver; is that correct? His mom takes care of her really. Well, Michael takes care of her too; doesn't he? (Shrugged shoulders) How frequently have you visited with the child since Michael became the primary caregiver?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q A Q A Q A Q	Well, I spoke to David when he produced the paperwork to me. He told me that the visitation could be the visitation or whatever we decided was to be discussed between us. He said you and Michael would have to work out the terms of the visitation? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) And did he tell you what would happen in the event you all couldn't work out the terms of the visitation? That we would have to go to court. Okay, that's where we are now. The temporary guardianship agreement, Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 2, how did you come into possession of that document? I think that I printed it off actually. From where? From home. Okay, how did you know to do that?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A Q A Q A	and so I found it online. And so you met, you went to the Express Lube for whatever where there was a notary, and you got that notarized? Yes, sir. The child has been primarily with Michael since about three months after it was born; is that correct? I wouldn't say three months. Since about she was almost four months old. Okay, since that time, she has been in Michael's custody and he has been the primary caregiver; is that correct? His mom takes care of her really. Well, Michael takes care of her too; doesn't he? (Shrugged shoulders) How frequently have you visited with the child since Michael became the primary caregiver? As much as I could.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q A Q A Q	Well, I spoke to David when he produced the paperwork to me. He told me that the visitation could be the visitation or whatever we decided was to be discussed between us. He said you and Michael would have to work out the terms of the visitation? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) And did he tell you what would happen in the event you all couldn't work out the terms of the visitation? That we would have to go to court. Okay, that's where we are now. The temporary guardianship agreement, Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 2, how did you come into possession of that document? I think that I printed it off actually. From where? From home. Okay, how did you know to do that? Well, I spoke with Michael's mom. We	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 19 20 21	А Q A Q A Q	and so I found it online. And so you met, you went to the Express Lube for whatever where there was a notary, and you got that notarized? Yes, sir. The child has been primarily with Michael since about three months after it was born; is that correct? I wouldn't say three months. Since about she was almost four months old. Okay, since that time, she has been in Michael's custody and he has been the primary caregiver; is that correct? His mom takes care of her really. Well, Michael takes care of her too; doesn't he? (Shrugged shoulders) How frequently have you visited with the child since Michael became the primary caregiver? As much as I could. Well, was it once a week, once a month?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q A Q A Q A Q	Well, I spoke to David when he produced the paperwork to me. He told me that the visitation could be —— the visitation or whatever we decided was to be discussed between us. He said you and Michael would have to work out the terms of the visitation? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) And did he tell you what would happen in the event you all couldn't work out the terms of the visitation? That we would have to go to court. Okay, that's where we are now. The temporary guardianship agreement, Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 2, how did you come into possession of that document? I think that I printed it off actually. From where? From home. Okay, how did you know to do that? Well, I spoke with Michael's mom. We discussed at first that we were going to do	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A Q A Q A	and so I found it online. And so you met, you went to the Express Lube for whatever where there was a notary, and you got that notarized? Yes, sir. The child has been primarily with Michael since about three months after it was born; is that correct? I wouldn't say three months. Since about she was almost four months old. Okay, since that time, she has been in Michael's custody and he has been the primary caregiver; is that correct? His mom takes care of her really. Well, Michael takes care of her too; doesn't he? (Shrugged shoulders) How frequently have you visited with the child since Michael became the primary caregiver? As much as I could. Well, was it once a week, once a month? I was told once a week, every Friday depending
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q A Q A Q A Q	Well, I spoke to David when he produced the paperwork to me. He told me that the visitation could be —— the visitation or whatever we decided was to be discussed between us. He said you and Michael would have to work out the terms of the visitation? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) And did he tell you what would happen in the event you all couldn't work out the terms of the visitation? That we would have to go to court. Okay, that's where we are now. The temporary guardianship agreement, Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 2, how did you come into possession of that document? I think that I printed it off actually. From where? From home. Okay, how did you know to do that? Well, I spoke with Michael's mom. We discussed at first that we were going to do some kind of custody agreement with —— for	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A Q A Q A	and so I found it online. And so you met, you went to the Express Lube for whatever where there was a notary, and you got that notarized? Yes, sir. The child has been primarily with Michael since about three months after it was born; is that correct? I wouldn't say three months. Since about she was almost four months old. Okay, since that time, she has been in Michael's custody and he has been the primary caregiver; is that correct? His mom takes care of her really. Well, Michael takes care of her too; doesn't he? (Shrugged shoulders) How frequently have you visited with the child since Michael became the primary caregiver? As much as I could. Well, was it once a week, once a month? I was told once a week, every Friday depending on if his days off changed.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q A Q A Q A Q	Well, I spoke to David when he produced the paperwork to me. He told me that the visitation could be —— the visitation or whatever we decided was to be discussed between us. He said you and Michael would have to work out the terms of the visitation? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) And did he tell you what would happen in the event you all couldn't work out the terms of the visitation? That we would have to go to court. Okay, that's where we are now. The temporary guardianship agreement, Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 2, how did you come into possession of that document? I think that I printed it off actually. From where? From home. Okay, how did you know to do that? Well, I spoke with Michael's mom. We discussed at first that we were going to do some kind of custody agreement with —— for Michael between us. And Michael told me that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	А Q A Q A Q	and so I found it online. And so you met, you went to the Express Lube for whatever where there was a notary, and you got that notarized? Yes, sir. The child has been primarily with Michael since about three months after it was born; is that correct? I wouldn't say three months. Since about she was almost four months old. Okay, since that time, she has been in Michael's custody and he has been the primary caregiver; is that correct? His mom takes care of her really. Well, Michael takes care of her too; doesn't he? (Shrugged shoulders) How frequently have you visited with the child since Michael became the primary caregiver? As much as I could. Well, was it once a week, once a month? I was told once a week, every Friday depending on if his days off changed. Were there times when you indicated to Michael
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Q A Q A Q A Q	Well, I spoke to David when he produced the paperwork to me. He told me that the visitation could be —— the visitation or whatever we decided was to be discussed between us. He said you and Michael would have to work out the terms of the visitation? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) And did he tell you what would happen in the event you all couldn't work out the terms of the visitation? That we would have to go to court. Okay, that's where we are now. The temporary guardianship agreement, Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 2, how did you come into possession of that document? I think that I printed it off actually. From where? From home. Okay, how did you know to do that? Well, I spoke with Michael's mom. We discussed at first that we were going to do some kind of custody agreement with —— for	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A Q A Q A	and so I found it online. And so you met, you went to the Express Lube for whatever where there was a notary, and you got that notarized? Yes, sir. The child has been primarily with Michael since about three months after it was born; is that correct? I wouldn't say three months. Since about she was almost four months old. Okay, since that time, she has been in Michael's custody and he has been the primary caregiver; is that correct? His mom takes care of her really. Well, Michael takes care of her too; doesn't he? (Shrugged shoulders) How frequently have you visited with the child since Michael became the primary caregiver? As much as I could. Well, was it once a week, once a month? I was told once a week, every Friday depending on if his days off changed.

		Page 102			Page 103
1		reason you couldn't exercise the visit?	1	A	Huh-uh. (Negative)
2	A	Yes.	2	Q	You're absolutely certain about it?
3	Q	And, Ms. Greenlee, you indicated earlier that	3	A	Before my pregnancy?
4		during your pregnancy you you told Dr.	4	Q	Yes.
5		Holder and I may be wrong about what I'm	. 5	A	Yeah, I'm pretty certain.
6		saying, but, if I am, you'll correct me. You	6	Q	Okay, during your pregnancy, did you use any
7		told Dr. Holder that you were using narcotics;	7		hydrocodone?
8		is that right?	8	A	Yes, I was prescribed it.
9	A	In the beginning of my pregnancy, I did.	9	Q	Okay, and who prescribed it for you?
10	Q	Okay, did you tell him that, or did he do a	10	A	Chattanooga, the the high risk hospital in
11		blood test and determine that?	11		Chattanooga.
12	A	I told him that.	12	Q	Okay, and did they prescribe that for you to
13	Q	Okay, and did you tell him what you were	13		wean you off the oxycodone?
14		using?	14	A	Yes.
15	A	Opiates.	15	Q	And what dosage did they tell you take of
16	Q	Okay, what kind of opiates?	16		that?
17	A	Roxy, it just depends on what it was. It	17	A	I think it was five milligrams or it was
18		really didn't matter, I guess.	18		three a day, five milligrams.
19	Q	Okay, well, was it was it oxycodone?	19	Q	Okay, and that helped you with
20	A	Sometimes.	20	BY	THE COURT:
21	Q	Okay, did you have a prescription for that?	21		Did you say three a day, five milligrams?
22	A	Huh-uh. (Negative)	22	BY	THE WITNESS:
23	Q	Did you use hydrocodone?	23		Yes.
24	A	No.	24	CRC	SS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MCKINNEY:
25	Q	Have you ever used any hydrocodone?	25	Q	And that helped you with withdrawals?
-		Page 104			Page 105
1	A	Yes.	1	A	Sure.
2	Q	And, Ms. Greenlee, did you continue to take	2	Q	You would do that?
3		that down to the time the child was born?	3	A	Yeah.
4	A	I did not.	4	Q	Okay, and where are you living right now?
5	Q	When did you stop taking the hydrocodone?	5	A	With my grandma.
6	A	When my car had broke down and I couldn't make	6	Q	And how long have you been living there?
7		it to my doctor's appointment.	7	A	Since I for about almost a month I would
8	Q	And how how far before the child was born	8		say, since I started working.
9	~	was that?	9	Q	Who else lives there?
0	A	Maybe five months.	10	A	Just me and my grandma.
11	Q	So you hadn't taken any hydrocodone in five	11	Q	Okay, Ms. Greenlee, prior to this pregnancy,
1.2		months before the child was born; is that	12		have you had any previous involvement with the
13		right?	13		Cherokee County Department of Social Services?
14	A	Uh-huh. (Affirmative)	14	A	Yes.
15	Q	And you say you don't have any problem with	15	Q	Okay, and how long ago was that?
16	ж.	your visitation being supervised at this	16	A	2014.
17		point?	17	Q	And what was the occasion for you to be
LB	A	No.	18	-	involved with the Department of Social
9	Q	Ms. Greenlee, would you be willing to make	19		Services at that point in time?
0	ж.	your visitation with the child contingent on	20	A	For a drug test, I guess. Allegations of drug
1		passing a five panel hair and urine drug	21		use.
2		screen	22	Q	And did did you take drug tests at that
	A	Yes.	23	*	time?
3		ETT.			
	0	to be administered by a laboratory on the	24	A	I did.
23 24	Q	to be administered by a laboratory on the federal registry?	24 25	A Q	I did. And did you fail?

		Page 106			Page 10
1	·A	I did.	1		was David Hughes?
2	Q	And where were those drug tests administered?	2	Λ	Because that's what he told me.
3	A	The Health Department.	3	Q	He told you that he prepared it?
4	Q	Here in Cherokee County?	4	A	He when we when he told me about the
5	A	Yes,	5		paperwork, he told me that he was going to fix
6	Q	Okay, did you have other children at that	6		get the paperwork together and he would,
7		time?	7		you know
8	A	I did.	8	Q	Okay, how how much time elapsed between the
9	Q	And were they removed from your care?	9		time he told you that and the time you signed
10	A	Yes.	10		the agreement?
11	Q	And how old are they?	11	A	Maybe a week.
12	A	Two, one, and five months, I think.	12	Q	From the time that you were contacted about
13	Q	Did you ever have any discussions with any	13		your pregnancy by the Cherokee County
14		attorney with from the Cherokee County	14		Department of Social Services until the child
15		Department of Social Services about this	15		was born, were you offered any services by the
16		matter?	16		Cherokee County Department of Social Services?
17	A	Can you repeat that, I'm sorry?	17	A	I don't think so.
18	Q	Okay, did you ever talk with the Cherokee	18	Q	After the child was born, were you offered any
19	300.11	County Department of Social Services' attorney	19		services by the Cherokee County Department of
20		about that custody agreement you signed?	20		Social Services?
21	A	I don't think so.	21	Α	No.
22	Q	Do you know who prepared that Plaintiff's	22	Q	Did anyone discuss the need with you for drug
23		Exhibit No. 1, the custody agreement?	23		rehab?
24	A	To my knowledge, it was David Hughes.	24	A	No.
25	Q	Okay, and how do you why do you think it	25	Q	Did you take any drug screens for the Cherokee
		Page 108			Page 109
1		Department of Social Services after the child	1	A	As far as I seen.
2		was born?	2	Q	Well-fed?
3	A	I did.	3	A	As far as I seen.
4	Q	And what were the results of those drug	4	Q	Taken to the doctor when she was sick?
5		screens?	5	A	I do not know.
6	A	My first one the day I got out of the hospital	6	BY	MR. MCKINNEY:
7		was dirty, but the rest them were clean.	7		That would be all my questions, Your Honor.
8	Q	And what did you test positive for?	8	BY	THE COURT:
9	A	I can not remember what it was.	9		Followup?
0	Q	Was it hydrocodone?	10	RED	IRECT EXAMINATION BY MS. JACKSON:
1	A	It might have been.	11	Q	Ms. Greenlee, would you have signed that
2	Ω	Your daughter is being well taken care of;	12		agreement, Plaintiff's or Plaintiff's
3		isn't she?	13		Exhibit 1, if you knew that you were not going
4	A	I wouldn't know.	14		to be able to get visitation with Alana?
5	ò	Well, when you would exercise your visits at	15	A	No.
6		Michael's where he was living with his mother,	16	Q	Did you go to law school?
7		was the child being taken well taken good	17	A	No.
8		care of?	19	Q	Do you understand do you understand legal
9	A	I mean, I guess. They weren't really around	19		terminology?
0		when I was in there. They would just sit on	20	A	No.
1		the couch there. I don't know.	21	Q	Did anybody tell you to talk to an attorney
2	Q	Well, did your daughter seem to be happy	22	**	before you signed that?
3	K	there?	23	A	No.
	A	Yeah.	24	Q	At any time, did you talk to anybody at the
4			100	×	and ermet are los eary to sulbout at the
4 5	Q	She was safe?	25		department about the fact that they may file a

```
Page 111
                                                Page 110
           petition to go to court?
                                                                    BY MS. JACKSON:
                                                                         I am. Your Honor, I'm going to briefly recall
     A
           No.
 3
           So nobody ever talked to you about that?
                                                                         Ms. Shalees Greenlee.
     0
                                                                    BY THE COURT:
           I don't think so.
                                                                         All right.
           When you signed that agreement, Plaintiff's
           Exhibit 1, were you told by Mr. Hughes that
                                                                    BY MS. JACKSON:
                                                                         Just for one followup.
           this would keep you out of court?
     A
          Yes.
                                                                    BY THE COURT:
 9
     BY MS. JACKSON:
                                                                         Mr. McKinney, do you wish for she -- for her
 10
                                                               10
          I don't have anything else, Your Honor.
                                                                         to be re-sworn?
                                                               11
11
                                                                    BY MR. MCKINNEY:
     BY THE COURT:
12
                                                               12
          Any followup?
                                                                         No, Your Honor.
13
                                                               13
     BY MR. MCKINNEY:
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
14
                                                               14
                                                                         Ms. Greenlee, come on around for me. I will
          I don't have any further questions, Your
15
                                                                         advise you that you remain under oath.
          Honor.
16
                                                               16
                                                                   REDIRECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON:
     BY THE COURT:
17
                                                               17
                                                                        Ms. Greenlee, I just had one followup question
          Ms. Greenlee, you may step down. If I may see
18
          counsel at the bench just for a second.
                                                               18
                                                                         for you. To your knowledge, did DSS or the
19
     (BENCH CONFERENCE)
                                                               19
                                                                         Department of Social Services here in Cherokee
20
     BY THE COURT:
                                                               20
                                                                         County ever make any efforts to reunify you
21
                                                              21
                                                                         with your daughter?
          So, ladies and gentlemen, we'll be at ease for
                                                                        No, ma'am.
22
                                                              22
          just a few minutes.
23
                                                              23
     (OFF THE RECORD)
                                                                   BY MS. JACKSON:
                                                              24
     BY THE COURT:
                                                                        I don't have anything else, Your Honor.
                                                                   BY MR. MCKINNEY:
          Are you ready to call your next witness?
                                               Page 112
                                                                                                             Page 113
                                                               1
                                                                        And how long have you been employed with the
          I don't have any further questions.
    .BY THE COURT:
                                                                        department?
          Ms. Greenlee, you may step down.
                                                                        Going on seven years.
    BY MS. JACKSON:
                                                                        And what -- in what capacity are you employed
          Your Honor, the next witness would be David
                                                                        there currently?
          Hughes.
                                                                        I'm the Child Protective Service Unit
    BY THE COURT:
                                                                        supervisor.
          All right, Sheriff, if you will, bring Mr.
                                                                   Q
                                                                        How long have you been the supervisor?
          Hughes in for us, please. Mr. Mathieu, you
                                                                        This year will be two years.
10
                                                              10
          can come back around if you want to sit at the
                                                                        Do you recall when you became the supervisor?
                                                              11
11
          table with Mr. McKinney.
                                                                        Yes.
12
     (OFF THE RECORD)
                                                              12
                                                                        When was that?
                                                              13
13
    BY THE COURT:
                                                                        It was in September of '16.
14
                                                              14
          Come on around, Mr. Hughes.
                                                                        And you said you've been employed there total
                                                              15
15
          DAVID HUGHES, being duly sworn to tell the
                                                                        for seven years?
    truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth
                                                              16
16
                                                                        Going on seven years.
                                                                   A
                                                              17
    of his own knowledge concerning the within matter,
                                                                        Going on seven years, okay. So for the five
18
                                                              18
                                                                        years prior to September 2016, in what -- what
    testified as follows:
19
                                                              19
    DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MS. JACKSON:
                                                                        was your status there?
20
                                                              20
          Good afternoon, Mr. Hughes. Would you please
                                                                        I was a social worker.
21
          state your full name for the Court?
                                                              21
                                                                        A social worker. What is your educational
22
          David Allen Hughes.
                                                              22
                                                                        background?
23
         And, Mr. Hughes, how are you currently
                                                              23
                                                                        I have a bachelor's degree in business
24
                                                              24
                                                                        administration.
                                                              25
         Cherokee County Department of Social Services.
                                                                        And is that a four-year degree?
```

A Q A Q A	Yes. As part of your work at the department, do you regularly go to any type of training or inservices? Yes. Can you tell me about that? Well, we have certain courses that the state requires that we have. I think it's maybe 24 hours minimal continuing education each year. At the office, I have a list of all the courses and classes that I've attended, but I don't have them with me. Okay, have you kept that current? Yes.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A Q A Q A	Yes. Do you recall when you first began working on that specific case? Well, I was I was not directly involved with the case initially at initiation because there was another social worker that worked that case. And do you know who that was? That was Social Worker Katie Johnson. Do you recall what, if any, involvement that
Ω Α Ω Α	regularly go to any type of training or inservices? Yes. Can you tell me about that? Well, we have certain courses that the state requires that we have. I think it's maybe 24 hours minimal continuing education each year. At the office, I have a list of all the courses and classes that I've attended, but I don't have them with me. Okay, have you kept that current?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A Q A	that specific case? Well, I was I was not directly involved with the case initially at initiation because there was another social worker that worked that case. And do you know who that was? That was Social Worker Katie Johnson.
Ω A Ω A Q	Yes. Can you tell me about that? Well, we have certain courses that the state requires that we have. I think it's maybe 24 hours minimal continuing education each year. At the office, I have a list of all the courses and classes that I've attended, but I don't have them with me. Okay, have you kept that current?	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q A	Well, I was I was not directly involved with the case initially at initiation because there was another social worker that worked that case. And do you know who that was? That was Social Worker Katie Johnson.
Ω A Ω A Q	Yes. Can you tell me about that? Well, we have certain courses that the state requires that we have. I think it's maybe 24 hours minimal continuing education each year. At the office, I have a list of all the courses and classes that I've attended, but I don't have them with me. Okay, have you kept that current?	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q A	with the case initially at initiation because there was another social worker that worked that case. And do you know who that was? That was Social Worker Katie Johnson.
Ω A Ω A Q	Can you tell me about that? Well, we have certain courses that the state requires that we have. I think it's maybe 24 hours minimal continuing education each year. At the office, I have a list of all the courses and classes that I've attended, but I don't have them with me. Okay, have you kept that current?	6 7 8 9 10 11	A	because there was another social worker that worked that case. And do you know who that was? That was Social Worker Katie Johnson.
Q A Q	Well, we have certain courses that the state requires that we have. I think it's maybe 24 hours minimal continuing education each year. At the office, I have a list of all the courses and classes that I've attended, but I don't have them with me. Okay, have you kept that current?	7 8 9 10 11 12	A	worked that case. And do you know who that was? That was Social Worker Katie Johnson.
Ω Α Q	requires that we have. I think it's maybe 24 hours minimal continuing education each year. At the office, I have a list of all the courses and classes that I've attended, but I don't have them with me. Okay, have you kept that current?	8 9 10 11 12	A	And do you know who that was? That was Social Worker Katie Johnson.
A Q	hours minimal continuing education each year. At the office, I have a list of all the courses and classes that I've attended, but I don't have them with me. Okay, have you kept that current?	9 10 11 12	A	That was Social Worker Katie Johnson.
A Q	At the office, I have a list of all the courses and classes that I've attended, but I don't have them with me. Okay, have you kept that current?	10 11 12		
A Q	courses and classes that I've attended, but I don't have them with me. Okay, have you kept that current?	11 12	Q	Do you recall what if any involvement that
A Q	don't have them with me. Okay, have you kept that current?	12		no you recarr what, it shy, involvement that
A Q	Okay, have you kept that current?			you had in the case?
A Q		13	A	On that particular report?
Q	Yes.	100	Q	Correct.
~		14	A	Some. I mean, not everything.
A	Okay, and have you always kept that current in	15	Q	Can you tell me what you recall?
A	your seven years of employment?	16	A	I remember that there were a child was born
	Yes.	17		and we had received a report, and I think
Q	And are those trainings do you go to those?	18		there were ongoing substance abuse issues.
	Are they at the department?	19	Q	And do you recall if you worked any with Ms.
A	Usually we go to them, but occasionally, if	20		Greenlee, or would that have been somebody
	it's some type of short training, it might be	21		else?
	at the department, but but they're usually	22	A	Well, during during that particular report
	held in Asheville or Charlotte.	23		report, it would have been Social Worker
Q	Are you familiar with the case involving	24		Johnson.
	Shalees Greenlee and her daughter Alana?	25	Q	Do you recall
-	Page 116	_		Page 117
	100 m	١.	^	
BY I			Q	Okay, and when you first saw one of those, do
DV I				you remember how that came about?
DI .			A	I don't remember the first time I was exposed
DIDI				to one of these, how it came about. I do know that, you know, there have been they've
				been used in the agency over the years.
×			0	Okay, did you ever draft one of these?
	CONTROL OF THE CONTRO			I have, and then usually in the cases that
А	The state of the s		**	that we use them, once the the changes were
	7.7			made, then then our attorney would look the
	TO AND THE STATE OF THE STATE O	11		the form over. Sometimes he created them.
A	Design to the state of the stat		0	Do you know who originally created that?
••			×	Because they all all the ones that I've
Q	- and the second of the second			seen seem to sort of have the same format. Do
•				you know who originally created the document?
A	Yes.		A	I do not know.
Q				But you did not originally create it?
7		10.00		No.
A	The state of the s			So you said the cases that would use them,
Q	Can you estimate?	S. Contraction	34	what did that mean?
A	Years ago.	21	A	Well, it wasn't something that was used on a
Q	When you say years I'm going to try to	22		regular basis. Sometimes there were cases
	narrow it down just a little bit would you	23		that involved grandparents having a temporary
	say five years ago or more than that?	24		custody of a child and or another family
A	Probably five years ago.	25		member, and sometimes they were just done to
	Q BY BY DIRE Q A Q A Q A Q A Q A	A Usually we go to them, but occasionally, if it's some type of short training, it might be at the department, but but they're usually held in Asheville or Charlotte. Q Are you familiar with the case involving Shalees Greenlee and her daughter Alana? Page 116 BY MS. JACKSON: Your Honor, if I may approach the witness? BY THE COURT: You may. DIRECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: Q I'm going to hand you what's been previously marked as Plaintiff's Exhibit 1. Do you recognize that document? (Tenders). A (Upon review) Yes. Q What what is that document called at the department? A Custody and visitation agreement or commonly referred to by you all as a CVA. Q Okay, so exactly what it says there at the top? A Yes. Q Do you remember when the first time is that you saw one of those agreements? A I don't remember exactly. Can you estimate? A Years ago. When you say years I'm going to try to narrow it down just a little bit would you say five years ago or more than that?	A Usually we go to them, but occasionally, if it's some type of short training, it might be at the department, but but they're usually held in Asheville or Charlotte. Q Are you familiar with the case involving Shalees Greenlee and her daughter Alana? Page 116 BY MS. JACKSON: Your Honor, if I may approach the witness? BY THE COURT: You may. DIRECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: Q I'm going to hand you what's been previously marked as Plaintiff's Exhibit 1. Do you recognize that document? (Tenders). A (Upon review) Yes. Q What what is that document called at the department? A Custody and visitation agreement or commonly referred to by you all as a CVA. Q Okay, so exactly what it says there at the top? A Yes. Q Do you remember when the first time is that you saw one of those agreements? A I don't remember exactly. Q Can you estimate? A Years ago. Q When you say years I'm going to try to narrow it down just a little bit would you say five years ago or more than that?	A Usually we go to them, but occasionally, if it's some type of short training, it might be at the department, but but they're usually held in Asheville or Charlotte. Q Are you familiar with the case involving Shalees Greenlee and her daughter Alana? Page 116 BY MS. JACKSON: Your Honor, if I may approach the witness? BY THE COURT: You may. DIRECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKSON: Q I'm going to hand you what's been previously marked as Plaintiff's Exhibit 1. Do you recognize that document? (Tenders). A (Upon review) Yes. Q What what is that document called at the department? Custody and visitation agreement or commonly referred to by you all as a CVA. Q Okay, so exactly what it says there at the top? A Yes. Q Do you remember when the first time is that you saw one of those agreements? A I don't remember exactly. Q Can you estimate? A Years ago. Q When you say years I'm going to try to narrow it down just a little bit would you say five years ago or more than that?

Г		72 110	T	-	Page 110
١.		Page 118	١.		Page 119
1		set it up so that the other family member	1		due to the situation where the family no
2		would have permanent custody, or so we thought	2		longer had room for this child, they wanted to
3		at the time, without having court involvement.	3		transfer custody to another adult sibling, an
4	Q	Were they typically cases that you would have	1 1		aunt, and so it was created on that occasion.
5		a report on already, or how did that work?	5	Q	Okay, and so that was done without a report?
6	A	Usually.	6	A	Right.
7	Q	Okay, when you say usually, were there ones	7	Q	Okay, and under whose authority do you recall
8		that that was not the case?	8		that that was done?
9	A	There have there has been one in particular	9	A	Well, that that particular one, the family
10	V:	that I know.	10		came to DSS and asked us about what they could
11	Q	And under what circumstances do you know would	11		do. We we referred them to attorneys.
12		that be done?	12		They said, "We don't have the money to pay an
13	A	Like a case that did not involve court, I	13		attorney. We just paid for the funeral
14		mean, where there was not a case? Is that	14		expense of our father. Is there anything that
15		what you're asking?	15		ya'll can do to help us?" Our attorney at the
16	Q	Yes.	16		time, Scott Lindsay, and I met with the family
17	A	We had a family approach us on one particular	17		on that particular day and
18		occasion where the uncle had been granted	18	Q	Okay, and do you remember who who put the
19		custody of the child, and the family no longer	1.9		details in that or who drafted that one?
20		had room for the child in their home. And in	20	A	I'm pretty sure that Scott did.
21		fact, it turned out that the uncle had allowed	21	Q	Was there a template for these that you would
22		the child to live with the with the	22		just go in and fill out?
23		grandparent. The grandparent died and they	23	A	Well, I would say yes, but the template might
24		came to us and asked us if there was something	24		be one that you had just saved, and you went
25		that we could do to help them, that they were	25		in and change things.
			-		
			1		- 101
		Page 120			Page 121
1	Q	Page 120 So like from a previous case?	1		would not have ended up in in I say
2	A	So like from a previous case?	2		would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended
2 3		So like from a previous case? Right. And you indicated that these were used	2		would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended up in court, and it was at the request of the
2 3 4	A	So like from a previous case?	3 4		would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended up in court, and it was at the request of the family to to help them place the child in -
2 3 4 5	A	So like from a previous case? Right. And you indicated that these were used	2 3 4 5		would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended up in court, and it was at the request of the
2 3 4 5	A Q	So like from a previous case? Right. And you indicated that these were used oftentimes to go to grandparents or family members. Were these ever used to transfer custody to a non-family member?	2 3 4 5		would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended up in court, and it was at the request of the family to to help them place the child in somewhere that was safe and that so that the whether it be grandparents or family
2 3 4 5 6 7	A Q A	So like from a previous case? Right. And you indicated that these were used oftentimes to go to grandparents or family members. Were these ever used to transfer custody to a non-family member? It's possible.	2 3 4 5 6 7		would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended up in court, and it was at the request of the family to to help them place the child in somewhere that was safe and that so that the whether it be grandparents or family members had a right to be able to obtain
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A Q	So like from a previous case? Right. And you indicated that these were used oftentimes to go to grandparents or family members. Were these ever used to transfer custody to a non-family member? It's possible. I know I've already sort of touched on this,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended up in court, and it was at the request of the family to to help them place the child in somewhere that was safe and that so that the whether it be grandparents or family members had a right to be able to obtain medical care, enroll them in school, and do
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A Q A	So like from a previous case? Right. And you indicated that these were used oftentimes to go to grandparents or family members. Were these ever used to transfer custody to a non-family member? It's possible. I know I've already sort of touched on this, but were these cases that were staffed on a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended up in court, and it was at the request of the family to to help them place the child in somewhere that was safe and that so that the whether it be grandparents or family members had a right to be able to obtain
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A Q A Q	So like from a previous case? Right. And you indicated that these were used oftentimes to go to grandparents or family members. Were these ever used to transfer custody to a non-family member? It's possible. I know I've already sort of touched on this, but were these cases that were staffed on a regular basis where these would be used?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Ω	would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended up in court, and it was at the request of the family to to help them place the child in somewhere that was safe and that so that the whether it be grandparents or family members had a right to be able to obtain medical care, enroll them in school, and do things such as that. After these were completed, were there ever
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A Q A Q	So like from a previous case? Right. And you indicated that these were used oftentimes to go to grandparents or family members. Were these ever used to transfer custody to a non-family member? It's possible. I know I've already sort of touched on this, but were these cases that were staffed on a regular basis where these would be used? Probably.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q	would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended up in court, and it was at the request of the family to to help them place the child in somewhere that was safe and that so that the whether it be grandparents or family members had a right to be able to obtain medical care, enroll them in school, and do things such as that. After these were completed, were there ever any was there ever any followup? So after
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A Q A Q	So like from a previous case? Right. And you indicated that these were used oftentimes to go to grandparents or family members. Were these ever used to transfer custody to a non-family member? It's possible. I know I've already sort of touched on this, but were these cases that were staffed on a regular basis where these would be used? Probably. So I guess what I'm trying to figure out is:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q	would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended up in court, and it was at the request of the family to to help them place the child in somewhere that was safe and that so that the whether it be grandparents or family members had a right to be able to obtain medical care, enroll them in school, and do things such as that. After these were completed, were there ever
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A Q A Q	So like from a previous case? Right. And you indicated that these were used oftentimes to go to grandparents or family members. Were these ever used to transfer custody to a non-family member? It's possible. I know I've already sort of touched on this, but were these cases that were staffed on a regular basis where these would be used? Probably. So I guess what I'm trying to figure out is; Whose decision was it ultimately whether or	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q	would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended up in court, and it was at the request of the family to to help them place the child in somewhere that was safe and that so that the whether it be grandparents or family members had a right to be able to obtain medical care, enroll them in school, and do things such as that. After these were completed, were there ever any was there ever any followup? So after
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A Q A Q	So like from a previous case? Right. And you indicated that these were used oftentimes to go to grandparents or family members. Were these ever used to transfer custody to a non-family member? It's possible. I know I've already sort of touched on this, but were these cases that were staffed on a regular basis where these would be used? Probably. So I guess what I'm trying to figure out is; Whose decision was it ultimately whether or not to use one of these?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q	would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended up in court, and it was at the request of the family to to help them place the child in somewhere that was safe and that so that the whether it be grandparents or family members had a right to be able to obtain medical care, enroll them in school, and do things such as that. After these were completed, were there ever any was there ever any followup? So after a CVA was signed, all the parties signed it,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A Q A Q	So like from a previous case? Right. And you indicated that these were used oftentimes to go to grandparents or family members. Were these ever used to transfer custody to a non-family member? It's possible. I know I've already sort of touched on this, but were these cases that were staffed on a regular basis where these would be used? Probably. So I guess what I'm trying to figure out is; Whose decision was it ultimately whether or not to use one of these? Well, it would be it would be a discussion	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14		would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended up in court, and it was at the request of the family to to help them place the child in somewhere that was safe and that so that the whether it be grandparents or family members had a right to be able to obtain medical care, enroll them in school, and do things such as that. After these were completed, were there ever any was there ever any followup? So after a CVA was signed, all the parties signed it, was the case closed?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A Q A Q	So like from a previous case? Right. And you indicated that these were used oftentimes to go to grandparents or family members. Were these ever used to transfer custody to a non-family member? It's possible. I know I've already sort of touched on this, but were these cases that were staffed on a regular basis where these would be used? Probably. So I guess what I'm trying to figure out is: Whose decision was it ultimately whether or not to use one of these? Well, it would be it would be a discussion held between the social worker, the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A	would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended up in court, and it was at the request of the family to to help them place the child in somewhere that was safe and that so that the whether it be grandparents or family members had a right to be able to obtain medical care, enroll them in school, and do things such as that. After these were completed, were there ever any was there ever any followup? So after a CVA was signed, all the parties signed it, was the case closed? Usually it's closed soon afterwards.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A Q A Q	So like from a previous case? Right. And you indicated that these were used oftentimes to go to grandparents or family members. Were these ever used to transfer custody to a non-family member? It's possible. I know I've already sort of touched on this, but were these cases that were staffed on a regular basis where these would be used? Probably. So I guess what I'm trying to figure out is: Whose decision was it ultimately whether or not to use one of these? Well, it would be it would be a discussion held between the social worker, the supervisor, the attorney, and the and many	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A	would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended up in court, and it was at the request of the family to to help them place the child in somewhere that was safe and that so that the whether it be grandparents or family members had a right to be able to obtain medical care, enroll them in school, and do things such as that. After these were completed, were there ever any was there ever any followup? So after a CVA was signed, all the parties signed it, was the case closed? Usually it's closed soon afterwards. So let's say a month later, would DSS still be involved or doing any followup? Usually by that time the case would have been
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Q A Q	So like from a previous case? Right. And you indicated that these were used oftentimes to go to grandparents or family members. Were these ever used to transfer custody to a non-family member? It's possible. I know I've already sort of touched on this, but were these cases that were staffed on a regular basis where these would be used? Probably. So I guess what I'm trying to figure out is; Whose decision was it ultimately whether or not to use one of these? Well, it would be it would be a discussion held between the social worker, the supervisor, the attorney, and the and many times the family, you know, were all, you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A Q	would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended up in court, and it was at the request of the family to to help them place the child in somewhere that was safe and that so that the whether it be grandparents or family members had a right to be able to obtain medical care, enroll them in school, and do things such as that. After these were completed, were there ever any was there ever any followup? So after a CVA was signed, all the parties signed it, was the case closed? Usually it's closed soon afterwards. So let's say a month later, would DSS still be involved or doing any followup?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Q A Q	So like from a previous case? Right. And you indicated that these were used oftentimes to go to grandparents or family members. Were these ever used to transfer custody to a non-family member? It's possible. I know I've already sort of touched on this, but were these cases that were staffed on a regular basis where these would be used? Probably. So I guess what I'm trying to figure out is: Whose decision was it ultimately whether or not to use one of these? Well, it would be it would be a discussion held between the social worker, the supervisor, the attorney, and the and many times the family, you know, were all, you know, in on the discussion.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Q	would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended up in court, and it was at the request of the family to to help them place the child in somewhere that was safe and that so that the whether it be grandparents or family members had a right to be able to obtain medical care, enroll them in school, and do things such as that. After these were completed, were there ever any was there ever any followup? So after a CVA was signed, all the parties signed it, was the case closed? Usually it's closed soon afterwards. So let's say a month later, would DSS still be involved or doing any followup? Usually by that time the case would have been
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A Q A Q	So like from a previous case? Right. And you indicated that these were used oftentimes to go to grandparents or family members. Were these ever used to transfer custody to a non-family member? It's possible. I know I've already sort of touched on this, but were these cases that were staffed on a regular basis where these would be used? Probably. So I guess what I'm trying to figure out is: Whose decision was it ultimately whether or not to use one of these? Well, it would be it would be a discussion held between the social worker, the supervisor, the attorney, and the and many times the family, you know, were all, you know, in on the discussion. So I guess what I'm asking if there had	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A Q A	would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended up in court, and it was at the request of the family to to help them place the child in somewhere that was safe and that so that the whether it be grandparents or family members had a right to be able to obtain medical care, enroll them in school, and do things such as that. After these were completed, were there ever any was there ever any followup? So after a CVA was signed, all the parties signed it, was the case closed? Usually it's closed soon afterwards. So let's say a month later, would DSS still be involved or doing any followup? Usually by that time the case would have been closed.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A Q A Q	So like from a previous case? Right. And you indicated that these were used oftentimes to go to grandparents or family members. Were these ever used to transfer custody to a non-family member? It's possible. I know I've already sort of touched on this, but were these cases that were staffed on a regular basis where these would be used? Probably. So I guess what I'm trying to figure out is: Whose decision was it ultimately whether or not to use one of these? Well, it would be it would be a discussion held between the social worker, the supervisor, the attorney, and the and many times the family, you know, were all, you know, in on the discussion. So I guess what I'm asking if there had been a report within the department and you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Q A	would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended up in court, and it was at the request of the family to to help them place the child in somewhere that was safe and that so that the whether it be grandparents or family members had a right to be able to obtain medical care, enroll them in school, and do things such as that. After these were completed, were there ever any was there ever any followup? So after a CVA was signed, all the parties signed it, was the case closed? Usually it's closed soon afterwards. So let's say a month later, would DSS still be involved or doing any followup? Usually by that time the case would have been closed. So the signing of the CVA closed the case?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A Q A Q	So like from a previous case? Right. And you indicated that these were used oftentimes to go to grandparents or family members. Were these ever used to transfer custody to a non-family member? It's possible. I know I've already sort of touched on this, but were these cases that were staffed on a regular basis where these would be used? Probably. So I guess what I'm trying to figure out is: Whose decision was it ultimately whether or not to use one of these? Well, it would be it would be a discussion held between the social worker, the supervisor, the attorney, and the and many times the family, you know, were all, you know, in on the discussion. So I guess what I'm asking if there had been a report within the department and you were working with, let's say, a mother, how	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A Q A Q A	would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended up in court, and it was at the request of the family to to help them place the child in somewhere that was safe and that so that the whether it be grandparents or family members had a right to be able to obtain medical care, enroll them in school, and do things such as that. After these were completed, were there ever any was there ever any followup? So after a CVA was signed, all the parties signed it, was the case closed? Usually it's closed soon afterwards. So let's say a month later, would DSS still be involved or doing any followup? Usually by that time the case would have been closed. So the signing of the CVA closed the case? Usually.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A Q A Q	So like from a previous case? Right. And you indicated that these were used oftentimes to go to grandparents or family members. Were these ever used to transfer custody to a non-family member? It's possible. I know I've already sort of touched on this, but were these cases that were staffed on a regular basis where these would be used? Probably. So I guess what I'm trying to figure out is: Whose decision was it ultimately whether or not to use one of these? Well, it would be it would be a discussion held between the social worker, the supervisor, the attorney, and the and many times the family, you know, were all, you know, in on the discussion. So I guess what I'm asking if there had been a report within the department and you were working with, let's say, a mother, how would you determine on which cases it was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A Q A Q A	would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended up in court, and it was at the request of the family to to help them place the child in somewhere that was safe and that so that the whether it be grandparents or family members had a right to be able to obtain medical care, enroll them in school, and do things such as that. After these were completed, were there ever any was there ever any followup? So after a CVA was signed, all the parties signed it, was the case closed? Usually it's closed soon afterwards. So let's say a month later, would DSS still be involved or doing any followup? Usually by that time the case would have been closed. So the signing of the CVA closed the case? Usually. When you say usually, what does that mean?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A Q A Q	So like from a previous case? Right. And you indicated that these were used oftentimes to go to grandparents or family members. Were these ever used to transfer custody to a non-family member? It's possible. I know I've already sort of touched on this, but were these cases that were staffed on a regular basis where these would be used? Probably. So I guess what I'm trying to figure out is; Whose decision was it ultimately whether or not to use one of these? Well, it would be it would be a discussion held between the social worker, the supervisor, the attorney, and the and many times the family, you know, were all, you know, in on the discussion. So I guess what I'm asking if there had been a report within the department and you were working with, let's say, a mother, how would you determine on which cases it was appropriate to use one of these?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A Q A Q A	would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended up in court, and it was at the request of the family to to help them place the child in somewhere that was safe and that so that the whether it be grandparents or family members had a right to be able to obtain medical care, enroll them in school, and do things such as that. After these were completed, were there ever any was there ever any followup? So after a CVA was signed, all the parties signed it, was the case closed? Usually it's closed soon afterwards. So let's say a month later, would DSS still be involved or doing any followup? Usually by that time the case would have been closed. So the signing of the CVA closed the case? Usually. When you say usually, what does that mean? Unless there happened to be other children
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A Q A Q	So like from a previous case? Right. And you indicated that these were used oftentimes to go to grandparents or family members. Were these ever used to transfer custody to a non-family member? It's possible. I know I've already sort of touched on this, but were these cases that were staffed on a regular basis where these would be used? Probably. So I guess what I'm trying to figure out is: Whose decision was it ultimately whether or not to use one of these? Well, it would be it would be a discussion held between the social worker, the supervisor, the attorney, and the and many times the family, you know, were all, you know, in on the discussion. So I guess what I'm asking if there had been a report within the department and you were working with, let's say, a mother, how would you determine on which cases it was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A Q A Q A	would not have ended up in in I say most. A lot of the cases would not have ended up in court, and it was at the request of the family to to help them place the child in somewhere that was safe and that so that the whether it be grandparents or family members had a right to be able to obtain medical care, enroll them in school, and do things such as that. After these were completed, were there ever any was there ever any followup? So after a CVA was signed, all the parties signed it, was the case closed? Usually it's closed soon afterwards. So let's say a month later, would DSS still be involved or doing any followup? Usually by that time the case would have been closed. So the signing of the CVA closed the case? Usually. When you say usually, what does that mean? Unless there happened to be other children that were that were not placed in that CVA

		Page 122	T		Page 123
1	. Q	Were how many of these would you say that	1		been done.
2	26	you have completed in during your time at	2	Q	Were they saved to a computer or anything of
3		the department?	3	**	that nature, like of a list of these?
4	A	Maybe three as a social worker, you know.	4	A	They were saved probably until the point that
5	Q	Okay, and how many do you think, and if you	5	••	that particular template was used again, and
6	×	know, were completed at the department while	6		then it was cleared. They were they were
7		you've been there whether or not you may have	7		put in the in the case file.
8		been directly or not directly involved?	8	Q	What about ones like the case where you said
9	A	Probably somewhere in the neighborhood of 20	9	*	there was not a current case file, that a
10	••	or low twenties. Somewhere between probably	10		family just came to you? Do you recall what
11		20 and 24.	11		was done with that particular one?
12	Q	And when these were completed, did all of them	12	A	That particular file was located in our file
13	~	did all of them have to be approved by	13		room, and it was and it was put in that
14		Scott Lindsay, the attorney?	14		file.
15	A	I do know that on occasion there was a couple	15	Q	Okay, so you did make a file on that?
16	••	that he seemed to not be aware of because he	16	A	Yeah.
17		had made mention to me later that he did not	17	Q	Okay. When these cases were staffed, who
18		have a copy of a certain one. So I feel like	18	×	would be in the staffings?
19		that there were some that that were done	19	Α	It would usually be the the supervisor, the
20		without his knowledge.	20		social worker well, maybe all the social
21	Q	How did the department keep track of these?	21		workers might be you know, we have a group
22	A	Well, honestly, we didn't keep track of them.	22		staffing every every week. So it's more
23	**	I mean, they were done, they were put in each	23		than likely that it was probably taken care of
24		file, and and they were there, but we	24		during those staff meetings because Scott
25		didn't keep a running tally of how many had	25		Lindsay would be in attendance to our group
		azan a keep a ranning carry or non-many non			ariaba, nouza so in accasination to our group
		Page 124			Page 125
1		Page 124 staffings as well.	1		Page 125 department not file a petition?
1 2	Q		1 2	A	
	Q	staffings as well.		А	department not file a petition?
2	Q A	staffings as well. So he would be present when these were	2	А	department not file a petition? Well, for example, in the in this
2		staffings as well. So he would be present when these were discussed?	3	А	department not file a petition? Well, for example, in the in this particular case of Alana Roberts, Shalees had
2 3 4	A	staffings as well. So he would be present when these were discussed? Yes.	3 4	A Q	department not file a petition? Well, for example, in the in this particular case of Alana Roberts, Shalees had asked for something to be done. She wanted to
2 3 4 5	A	staffings as well. So he would be present when these were discussed? Yes. When you did these, because I know the	2 3 4 5		department not file a petition? Well, for example, in the in this particular case of Alana Roberts, Shalees had asked for something to be done. She wanted to assign custody over to Michael Mathieu.
2 3 4 5	A	staffings as well. So he would be present when these were discussed? Yes. When you did these, because I know the department has particular ways of coding and	2 3 4 5 6		department not file a petition? Well, for example, in the in this particular case of Alana Roberts, Shalees had asked for something to be done. She wanted to assign custody over to Michael Mathieu. You indicated in the beginning that you or
2 3 4 5 6	A	staffings as well. So he would be present when these were discussed? Yes. When you did these, because I know the department has particular ways of coding and billing, how would the case be closed? How	2 3 4 5 6 7		department not file a petition? Well, for example, in the in this particular case of Alana Roberts, Shalees had asked for something to be done. She wanted to assign custody over to Michael Mathieu. You indicated in the beginning that you or during the beginning of your testimony rather
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A Q	staffings as well. So he would be present when these were discussed? Yes. When you did these, because I know the department has particular ways of coding and billing, how would the case be closed? How would it be closed out with the state?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		department not file a petition? Well, for example, in the in this particular case of Alana Roberts, Shalees had asked for something to be done. She wanted to assign custody over to Michael Mathieu. You indicated in the beginning that you or during the beginning of your testimony rather that you do typically 24 hours of training a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A Q	staffings as well. So he would be present when these were discussed? Yes. When you did these, because I know the department has particular ways of coding and billing, how would the case be closed? How would it be closed out with the state? Well, it may have been the services provided.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q	department not file a petition? Well, for example, in the in this particular case of Alana Roberts, Shalees had asked for something to be done. She wanted to assign custody over to Michael Mathieu. You indicated in the beginning that you or during the beginning of your testimony rather that you do typically 24 hours of training a year?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A Q	staffings as well. So he would be present when these were discussed? Yes. When you did these, because I know the department has particular ways of coding and billing, how would the case be closed? How would it be closed out with the state? Well, it may have been the services provided. It depends on what all what all took place	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q	department not file a petition? Well, for example, in the in this particular case of Alana Roberts, Shalees had asked for something to be done. She wanted to assign custody over to Michael Mathieu. You indicated in the beginning that you or during the beginning of your testimony rather that you do typically 24 hours of training a year? Uh-huh. (Affirmative)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A Q	staffings as well. So he would be present when these were discussed? Yes. When you did these, because I know the department has particular ways of coding and billing, how would the case be closed? How would it be closed out with the state? Well, it may have been the services provided. It depends on what all what all took place during the course of the case, you know, if we	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q	department not file a petition? Well, for example, in the in this particular case of Alana Roberts, Shalees had asked for something to be done. She wanted to assign custody over to Michael Mathieu. You indicated in the beginning that you or during the beginning of your testimony rather that you do typically 24 hours of training a year? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) During any of that training, did they ever
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A Q	staffings as well. So he would be present when these were discussed? Yes. When you did these, because I know the department has particular ways of coding and billing, how would the case be closed? How would it be closed out with the state? Well, it may have been the services provided. It depends on what all what all took place during the course of the case, you know, if we have made referrals for assessments, we've	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q	department not file a petition? Well, for example, in the in this particular case of Alana Roberts, Shalees had asked for something to be done. She wanted to assign custody over to Michael Mathieu. You indicated in the beginning that you or during the beginning of your testimony rather that you do typically 24 hours of training a year? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) During any of that training, did they ever discuss or talk about doing private custody
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A Q	staffings as well. So he would be present when these were discussed? Yes. When you did these, because I know the department has particular ways of coding and billing, how would the case be closed? How would it be closed out with the state? Well, it may have been the services provided. It depends on what all what all took place during the course of the case, you know, if we have made referrals for assessments, we've done drug screens. Many things come into play	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q A Q	department not file a petition? Well, for example, in the in this particular case of Alana Roberts, Shalees had asked for something to be done. She wanted to assign custody over to Michael Mathieu. You indicated in the beginning that you or during the beginning of your testimony rather that you do typically 24 hours of training a year? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) During any of that training, did they ever discuss or talk about doing private custody agreements or CVAs?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A Q	staffings as well. So he would be present when these were discussed? Yes. When you did these, because I know the department has particular ways of coding and billing, how would the case be closed? How would it be closed out with the state? Well, it may have been the services provided. It depends on what all what all took place during the course of the case, you know, if we have made referrals for assessments, we've done drug screens. Many things come into play other than just that CVA.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q A Q	department not file a petition? Well, for example, in the in this particular case of Alana Roberts, Shalees had asked for something to be done. She wanted to assign custody over to Michael Mathieu. You indicated in the beginning that you or during the beginning of your testimony rather that you do typically 24 hours of training a year? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) During any of that training, did they ever discuss or talk about doing private custody agreements or CVAs? No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A Q	staffings as well. So he would be present when these were discussed? Yes. When you did these, because I know the department has particular ways of coding and billing, how would the case be closed? How would it be closed out with the state? Well, it may have been the services provided. It depends on what all what all took place during the course of the case, you know, if we have made referrals for assessments, we've done drug screens. Many things come into play other than just that CVA. And when you would have the staffings, was the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q A Q	department not file a petition? Well, for example, in the in this particular case of Alana Roberts, Shalees had asked for something to be done. She wanted to assign custody over to Michael Mathieu. You indicated in the beginning that you or during the beginning of your testimony rather that you do typically 24 hours of training a year? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) During any of that training, did they ever discuss or talk about doing private custody agreements or CVAs? No. Did any of the training ever indicate that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A Q	staffings as well. So he would be present when these were discussed? Yes. When you did these, because I know the department has particular ways of coding and billing, how would the case be closed? How would it be closed out with the state? Well, it may have been the services provided. It depends on what all what all took place during the course of the case, you know, if we have made referrals for assessments, we've done drug screens. Many things come into play other than just that CVA. And when you would have the staffings, was the director typically there?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q Α Q	department not file a petition? Well, for example, in the in this particular case of Alana Roberts, Shalees had asked for something to be done. She wanted to assign custody over to Michael Mathieu. You indicated in the beginning that you or during the beginning of your testimony rather that you do typically 24 hours of training a year? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) During any of that training, did they ever discuss or talk about doing private custody agreements or CVAs? No. Did any of the training ever indicate that that was a proper method of closing a case?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A Q A	staffings as well. So he would be present when these were discussed? Yes. When you did these, because I know the department has particular ways of coding and billing, how would the case be closed? How would it be closed out with the state? Well, it may have been the services provided. It depends on what all what all took place during the course of the case, you know, if we have made referrals for assessments, we've done drug screens. Many things come into play other than just that CVA. And when you would have the staffings, was the director typically there? Typically, no.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q A Q A	department not file a petition? Well, for example, in the in this particular case of Alana Roberts, Shalees had asked for something to be done. She wanted to assign custody over to Michael Mathieu. You indicated in the beginning that you or during the beginning of your testimony rather that you do typically 24 hours of training a year? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) During any of that training, did they ever discuss or talk about doing private custody agreements or CVAs? No. Did any of the training ever indicate that that was a proper method of closing a case? No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Q A Q	staffings as well. So he would be present when these were discussed? Yes. When you did these, because I know the department has particular ways of coding and billing, how would the case be closed? How would it be closed out with the state? Well, it may have been the services provided. It depends on what all what all took place during the course of the case, you know, if we have made referrals for assessments, we've done drug screens. Many things come into play other than just that CVA. And when you would have the staffings, was the director typically there? Typically, no. But Mr. Lindsay was?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q A Q A	department not file a petition? Well, for example, in the in this particular case of Alana Roberts, Shalees had asked for something to be done. She wanted to assign custody over to Michael Mathieu. You indicated in the beginning that you or during the beginning of your testimony rather that you do typically 24 hours of training a year? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) During any of that training, did they ever discuss or talk about doing private custody agreements or CVAs? No. Did any of the training ever indicate that that was a proper method of closing a case? No. Did you ever question doing these or question
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A Q A	staffings as well. So he would be present when these were discussed? Yes. When you did these, because I know the department has particular ways of coding and billing, how would the case be closed? How would it be closed out with the state? Well, it may have been the services provided. It depends on what all what all took place during the course of the case, you know, if we have made referrals for assessments, we've done drug screens. Many things come into play other than just that CVA. And when you would have the staffings, was the director typically there? Typically, no. But Mr. Lindsay was? In on most occasions.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 19	Q A Q	department not file a petition? Well, for example, in the in this particular case of Alana Roberts, Shalees had asked for something to be done. She wanted to assign custody over to Michael Mathieu. You indicated in the beginning that you or during the beginning of your testimony rather that you do typically 24 hours of training a year? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) During any of that training, did they ever discuss or talk about doing private custody agreements or CVAs? No. Did any of the training ever indicate that that was a proper method of closing a case? No. Did you ever question doing these or question whether or not they were proper?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A Q A	staffings as well. So he would be present when these were discussed? Yes. When you did these, because I know the department has particular ways of coding and billing, how would the case be closed? How would it be closed out with the state? Well, it may have been the services provided. It depends on what all what all took place during the course of the case, you know, if we have made referrals for assessments, we've done drug screens. Many things come into play other than just that CVA. And when you would have the staffings, was the director typically there? Typically, no. But Mr. Lindsay was? In on most occasions. Are you aware when these were done, were	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q A Q	department not file a petition? Well, for example, in the in this particular case of Alana Roberts, Shalees had asked for something to be done. She wanted to assign custody over to Michael Mathieu. You indicated in the beginning that you or during the beginning of your testimony rather that you do typically 24 hours of training a year? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) During any of that training, did they ever discuss or talk about doing private custody agreements or CVAs? No. Did any of the training ever indicate that that was a proper method of closing a case? No. Did you ever question doing these or question whether or not they were proper? Well, I'm not an attorney. I figured this is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A Q A	staffings as well. So he would be present when these were discussed? Yes. When you did these, because I know the department has particular ways of coding and billing, how would the case be closed? How would it be closed out with the state? Well, it may have been the services provided. It depends on what all what all took place during the course of the case, you know, if we have made referrals for assessments, we've done drug screens. Many things come into play other than just that CVA. And when you would have the staffings, was the director typically there? Typically, no. But Mr. Lindsay was? In on most occasions. Are you aware when these were done, were they ever emailed to Mr. Lindsay for his	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q A Q	department not file a petition? Well, for example, in the in this particular case of Alana Roberts, Shalees had asked for something to be done. She wanted to assign custody over to Michael Mathieu. You indicated in the beginning that you or during the beginning of your testimony rather that you do typically 24 hours of training a year? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) During any of that training, did they ever discuss or talk about doing private custody agreements or CVAs? No. Did any of the training ever indicate that that was a proper method of closing a case? No. Did you ever question doing these or question whether or not they were proper? Well, I'm not an attorney. I figured this is a legal form. We had an attorney, and that's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A Q A Q A Q	staffings as well. So he would be present when these were discussed? Yes. When you did these, because I know the department has particular ways of coding and billing, how would the case be closed? How would it be closed out with the state? Well, it may have been the services provided. It depends on what all what all took place during the course of the case, you know, if we have made referrals for assessments, we've done drug screens. Many things come into play other than just that CVA. And when you would have the staffings, was the director typically there? Typically, no. But Mr. Lindsay was? In on most occasions. Are you aware when these were done, were they ever emailed to Mr. Lindsay for his approval?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q A Q A	department not file a petition? Well, for example, in the in this particular case of Alana Roberts, Shalees had asked for something to be done. She wanted to assign custody over to Michael Mathieu. You indicated in the beginning that you or during the beginning of your testimony rather that you do typically 24 hours of training a year? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) During any of that training, did they ever discuss or talk about doing private custody agreements or CVAs? No. Did any of the training ever indicate that that was a proper method of closing a case? No. Did you ever question doing these or question whether or not they were proper? Well, I'm not an attorney. I figured this is a legal form. We had an attorney, and that's I just don't feel like that's my role.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A Q A Q A Q	staffings as well. So he would be present when these were discussed? Yes. When you did these, because I know the department has particular ways of coding and billing, how would the case be closed? How would it be closed out with the state? Well, it may have been the services provided. It depends on what all what all took place during the course of the case, you know, if we have made referrals for assessments, we've done drug screens. Many things come into play other than just that CVA. And when you would have the staffings, was the director typically there? Typically, no. But Mr. Lindsay was? In on most occasions. Are you aware when these were done, were they ever emailed to Mr. Lindsay for his approval? They probably were for him to look over and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q A Q A	department not file a petition? Well, for example, in the in this particular case of Alana Roberts, Shalees had asked for something to be done. She wanted to assign custody over to Michael Mathieu. You indicated in the beginning that you or during the beginning of your testimony rather that you do typically 24 hours of training a year? Uh-huh. (Affirmative) During any of that training, did they ever discuss or talk about doing private custody agreements or CVAs? No. Did any of the training ever indicate that that was a proper method of closing a case? No. Did you ever question doing these or question whether or not they were proper? Well, I'm not an attorney. I figured this is a legal form. We had an attorney, and that's I just don't feel like that's my role. Okay, so as far as you knew, these were

to the agency. So I didn't — I didn't really see that there was a problem. 3				Т	
see that there was a problem. See that there was a problem. See when you said that the coses that you were a ware of are probably somewhere between 20 to 24 so that would be since your time with the genery? A Well, no, I think that's how many we have been able to locate that has been done. O Okay. Do you know when those date back? A For probably should ten years. O In the specific case that we're here about today, Shaless Greenlee's will the social worker and myself, and we also took a notary with us we took it out and went over it. As a social worker and myself, and we also took a notary with us we took it out as went over it. She signed it. It was notarised. We took it back and put it in the file once it was signed by the by the father. Rage 128 Value of the reasonable length of time. We kind of leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. A work it out. Rage 128 Value of the placement's discretching was in the placement's discretching would that be consent? Rage 128 Value of the placement's discretching would that be consent? Rage 128 Value of the placement's discretching would that be consent? Rage 128 Value of the placement's discretching would that be consent? Rage 128 Value of the placement's discretching would that be consent? Rage 128 Value of the placement's discretching would that be consent? Rage 128 Value of the placement's discretching would that be consent of the placement's discretching would be a placed to by the by the father. So if the placement's discretching would that be consent of the placement's discretching would that be consent of the placement's discretching would be a placed to be consent. A well, I gause ti's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. A well, if was point after this was signed in the placement provided doesn't want to allow visitation. Then they don't have to? A res. A res. O At some point after this was signed in the placement provided doesn't want to allow visitation, then they don't have to? A r			Page 126		Page 127
of what she wanted, that it was a custody and varied aware of are probably somewhere between 20 to 24 so that would be since your time with the agency? A Well, no, I think that's how many we have been able to locate that has been done. O Now, D by ou know when those date back? In the specific case that we're here about today, Shalees Greenlee, did you along with the social workers go to Ms. Greenlee's residence? A Yea. O Can you tell me about that? A A Social worker and myself, and we also took a notary with ms we took it out and went over it, and she said that's what she wanted to do. She signed it. It was notarized. We took it back and put if in the file once it was signed by the by the father. Page 128 visitation with her children at reasonable times and for reasonable length of time. We kind of leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. Page 128 visitation, then they don't have to? A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific date, specific time for each week. A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific date, specific time for sach week. A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific date, specific time for sach week. A Yea. O A do not take that it was a custody and visitation? Page 128 I visitation with her children at reasonable times and for reasonable length of time. We kind of leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. Page 129 A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific date, specific time for sach week. A Yea. O A do not attation. Page 129 I oby our scall if you to No. 2, then that's correct. Page 129 I oby our scall if you to No. 2, then that the well have to go to court? A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific date, specific time for sach week. A Hear any of these ever signed by a judge? D you know? A Yea. O A dother that the was algoed in there, if if the placement provided doesn't want to allow visitation, then they don't have to? A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific and if you to No. 2, then are allowed to allow visitation was add	1		to the agency. So I didn't I didn't really	1	A I don't know what all the discussion was that
aware of are probably somewhere between 20 to 24 so that would be since your line with the space;? A Well, no, I think that's how many we have been allow to 10 count the well as be to locate that has been done. O Okay. Do you know when those date back? A For probably about ten years. If a process of the social workers go to Ms. Greenles's residence? A residence? A Can you tell me about that? A social worker and myself, and we also took a notary with us we took it out and went over it, and she signed it. It was notarized. We took it out and went over it, and she sid that's what she wanted to do. She signed it. It was notarized. We took it out and went over it, and she signed it. It was notarized. We took it out and went over it, and she signed it. It was notarized. We took it out and went over it, and one soil workers go to Ms. Greenles's residence? A She isgned it. It was notarized. If I may briefly approach? If I may approach, Your Honor, I'm sorry. INCECT EXMINIATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKEON: If I may approach, Your Honor, I'm sorry. INCECT EXMINIATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKEON: If I may approach, Your Honor, I'm sorry. INCECT EXMINIATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKEON: If I may approach, Your Honor, I'm sorry. INCECT EXMINIATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKEON: If I may approach, Your Honor, I'm sorry. INCECT EXMINIATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKEON: If I may approach, Your Honor, I'm sorry. INCECT EXMINIATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKEON: If I may approach, Your Honor, I'm sorry. INCECT EXMINIATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKEON: If I may approach, Your Honor, I'm sorry. INCECT EXMINIATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKEON: If I may approach, Your Honor, I'm sorry. INCECT EXMINIATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKEON: If I may approach, Your Honor, I'm sorry. INCECT EXMINIATION RESUMED BY MS. JACKEON: If I may approach, Your Honor, I'm sorry. If I may approach and	2		see that there was a problem.	2	day. We informed her that it was taking care
24 so that would be since your time with the agency? A Well, no, I think that's how many we have been able to locate that has been done. O Okay. Do you know when those date back? I O In the specific case that we're here about today, Shalees Greenlee, did you along with the social workers go to Ms. Greenlee's residence? A Yes. Can you tell me about that? A A social worker and myself, and we also took a notary with us we took it out and went over it, and she said that's what the wanted to do. She signed it. It was notarized. We took it back and put it in the file once it was signed by the by the father. And did did you give her the impression or tell her that that was a legally binding document? Page 128 visitation with her children at reasonable times and for reasonable length of time. We kind of Leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. Can so she was making afforts to continue to see that she was concerned that she will increased the realing about that that was not getting visitation? A Yes. C A too pour scall that she was concerned that she will wasted that the she was concerned that she will wasted the conversation exactly. A Wes. C A too pour scall it reasonable tends of time. We said the placement provided doesn't want to work it out. C A well, I quess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each weak. C A toose point store this was signed in there, if if mon sitateion. A Well, I quess it's por the wasted to do. The search of the search of the fact that she was not getting visitation? A Well, I quess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each weak. C A toose point store this was signed by a judge? Do you know? A Well, I quess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each weak. C A toose point store this was signed by a judge? Do you know? A Well, I quess it's not set up on specific dates and put the count's confices about it. And they informed me that count's offices about it. And they informed me that that she will that she was conc	3	Q	So when you said that the ones that you were	3	of what she wanted, that it was a custody and
the agency? A Well, no, I think that's how many we have been allow the to locate that has been done. O Okay. Do you know when those date back? A For probably about ten years. The social workers go to Me. Greenlee's residence? A Yes. A Social workers go to Me. Greenlee's residence? A Social workers and syself, and we also took a notary with us — we took it out and went over it, and she said that's what she wanted to do. She signed it. It was notarised. Me took it back and put it in the file once it was signed by the — by the father. A Add id — did you give he re himpression or to think that that was a legally binding document? Page 128 visitation with her children at reasonable times and for reasonable length of time. We kind of leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. A toom point after this was signed in the converting visitation? A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific dates, specific itse for each week. At some point after this was signed in the conversation exactly, I'm sorry. The call that that was a legally binding document? Page 128 Visitation with her children at reasonable to work it out. Page 128 Visitation with her children at reasonable the work it out. A to see point after this was signed in the conversation exactly, I'm sorry. The contact and nor, if I may briefly approach? If I may approach, Your Honor, I'm sorry. If I and Adv Your Honor, I'm sorry. If I may briefly approach? In Mot, Your Honor, I'm sorry. If I ne apapproa	4		aware of are probably somewhere between 20 to	4	visitation agreement. We went over it, and
## A Well, no, I think that's how many we have been able to locate that has been done. ** A For probably about ten years.** ** A F	5		24 so that would be since your time with		
bile to locate that has been done. Okey. Do you know when those date back? A Por probably about ten years. The model of the probably about ten years. The social workers go to Ms. Greenlee's state of the social workers go to Ms. Greenlee's state of the social workers go to Ms. Greenlee's state of the social workers go to Ms. Greenlee's state of the social workers go to Ms. Greenlee's state of the social workers go to Ms. Greenlee's state of the social workers and myself, and we also took a notary with us — we took it out and went over it, and she said that's what she wanted to do. She signed it. It was notarized. We took it back and put it in the file once it was signed by the — by the father. A Page 128 Visitation with her children at reasonable times and for reasonable length of time. We kind of leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. A Well, I guess it's not sack up on specific altow visitation, then they don't have to? A Well, I guess it's not sack up on specific dates, specific time for each week. A C And what did you toll her? A R Well, I guess it's not sack up on specific agetting visitation? A Well, I guess it's not sack up on specific time for each week. A C And what did you toll her? A R A I don't remember exactly what I told her. I getting visitation? A Page 2 A Yes. C So do you recall that she was concerned—that che was read that the was a signed in there, if I'm not sistation. The Mell, I guess it's not sack up on posific at the placement provided doesn't want to getting visitation? A Well, I guess it's not sack up on specific and the position of the sack was good and was in fact at the placement provided doesn't want to getting visitation? A Well, I guess it's not sack up on specific and the process of filing it in the file at Specific on Exember the conversation exactly. A Not—not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not—not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A I don't remember exactly what I told her.			the agency?		2
9 Q Okey. Do you know when those date back? 10 A For probably about ten years. 11 O in the specific case that we're here about today, Shalese Greenlee, did you along with the accial workers go to Ms. Greenlee's residence? 13 A Yea. 14 A Sacial workers go to Ms. Greenlee's residence? 15 A Yea. 16 O Can you tell me about that? 17 A A social worker and myself, and we also took a notary with us we took it out and went over it, and she said that's what she wanted to do. 18 She signed it. It was notarized. We took it back and put it in the file once it was signed by the by the father. 19 Q And did did you give her the impression or tell her that that was a legally binding document? 19 Vesitation with her children at reasonable times and for reasonable length of time. We kind of leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. 19 So fif the placement provided doesn't want to allow visitation, then they don't have to? 20 A tone point after this was signed in the placement's discretion; would that the work it out. 21 Vesitation with her children at reasonable times and for reasonable length of time. We kind of leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. 22 A Well, I gueso it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. 23 Q At one point after this was signed in the placement's discretion; in which the relations and the placement provided doesn't want to got the placement provided doesn't want to got to court? 24 A Well, I gueso it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. 25 Q At one point after this was signed in the placement's discretion; in the placement's discretion; would have the roorest. 26 Q At one point after this was signed in the placement's discretion; in the placement's discretion; would that the work it out. 27 A Well, I gueso it's not set up to chem. 28 Yes, O Rice and I in the placement's discretion; would have the correct. 29 A well, I gueso it's not set up to chem. 20 A towe it in the file one it was signed in the placement's discretion; would h		A	Well, no, I think that's how many we have been		whether or not she would continue to have
10 A For probably about ten years. 11 O In the specific case that we're here about 12 today, Shalese Greenlee, did you along with 13 the accial workers go to Ms. Greenlee's 14 Tou may. 15 A Yes. 16 O Can you tell me about that? 17 A A social worker and myself, and we also took a 18 notary with us we took it out and went over 19 it, and she said that's what she wanted to do. 19 She aigned it. It was notarized. We took it 20 by the by the father. 21 Q And did did you give her the impression or 22 tell her that that was a legally binding 23 dooumont? 24 to work it out. 25 Q So if the placement provided doesn't want to 26 allow visitation, then they don't have to? 27 A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific 28 dates, specific time for each weak. 29 Q At some point after this was signed in 29 November of 2016, did Ms. Greenlee tonated you 20 And what did you tell her? 21 A some point after this was signed in 21 In the specific case with Ms. Greenlee, and I told them. If 22 In the capacity of the capacitic should be filed there, and I told them that 29 Q And what did you tell her? 20 Q So do you recall that she was concerned 20 that the still wanted to see Alans and wasn't 21 basing allowed to 22 A Yes. 23 Q So she was making efforts to continue to see 24 Yes. 25 Q So in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee, and I told them that 29 A Yes. 20 O you recall that she was concerned 20 that the still wanted to see Alans and wasn't 21 basing allowed to continue to see 22 A Yes. 23 Q So she was making efforts to continue to see 24 C So in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee, with Ms. Greenlee, and I would look into the process of filing it in 29 C So in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee, and I would look into the process of filing it in 29 C So in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee, and I would look into the process of filing it in 29 C So in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee, and I would look into the process of filing it in 29 C So in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee, and I would look into th			able to locate that has been done.		
10 Of In the specific case that we're here about today, Shalees Greenlee, did you along with the acoial workers go to Ns. Greenlee's residence? 14 Yes. 15 A Yes. 16 Can you tell me about that? 17 A A social worker and myself, and we also took a signed it, and she said that's what she wanted to do. She signed it. It was notarized. We took it back and put it in the file once it was signed by the by the father. 17 A Can you give her the impression or toll her that that was a legally binding document? 18 Visitation with her children at reasonable times and for reasonable length of time. We kind of leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. 19 A Well, I guess it's not sat up on specific date, specific time for each week. 20 A Well, I guess it's not sat up on specific date, specific time for each week. 21 A wome point after this was signed in regards to the fact that she was not getting visitation? 22 A well, I guess it's not sat up on specific dates, specific time for each week. 21 A wome point after this was signed in regards to the fact that she was not getting visitation? 22 A well, I guess it's not sat up on specific dates, specific time for each week. 23 A well, I guess it's not sat up on specific she dates, specific time for each week. 24 A wome point after this was signed in regards to the fact that she was not getting visitation? 25 A Well, I guess it's not sat up on specific with the clerk's office? 26 A well is guess it's not sat up on specific with the clerk's office? 27 A wome point after this was signed in regards to the fact that she was not getting visitation? 28 A come point after this was signed in regards to the fact that she was not getting visitation? 29 A do you recall that she was concerned		Q	Okay. Do you know when those date back?	1	
today, Shalees Greenlee, did you along with the social workers go to Ms. Greenlee's residence? A Yes. Can you tell me about that? A Asocial worker and mymelf, and we also took a notary with us we took it out and went over it, and she said that's what she wanted to do. She signed it. It was notarized. We took it back and put it in the file once it was signed by the by the father. A document? Page 128 Page 128 Page 128 Page 128 Page 129 visitation with her children at reasonable times and for reasonable length of time. We kind of leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. So if the placement provided doesn't want to allow visitation, then they don't have to? A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. A Yes. A Mot —- inot that I'm aware of. Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's officer A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's officer A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's officer A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's officer A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's officer A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's officer A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's officer A Not not that I'm aware of. Why was that specific one filed with the clerk's office. A Yes. A Yes. Co so do you recall that she was concerned that it couldn't be file-stamped. It would just be basically there. It wasn't something that they were accustomed to doing. Why was that specific one filed with the clerk's office. Because somebody had asked us if if it would be filed there, and I told them that typically they were not filed there, that they being allowed to No so he was making efforts to continue to see Her? So so he was making efforts to continue to see Her? So so in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee,					I in not intotaxen.
the accial workers go to Ms. Greenlee's residence? 14 Yes. 15 A Yes. 16 Q Can you tell me about that? 17 A A social worker and myself, and we also took a notary with us we took it out and went over it, and she said that's what she wanted to do. 18 back and put it in the file once it was signed by the by the father. 19 Q And did did you give her the impression or tell her that that was a legally binding document? Page 128 1 visitation with her children at reasonable times and for reasonable length of time. We kind of leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. 2 Visitation, then they don't have to? 3 A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. 2 At some point after this was signed in negards to the fact that she was not getting visitation? 3 A Yes. 3 Go she was making efforts to continue to see 34 A Yes. 35 Os he was making efforts to continue to see 36 A Yes. 36 Os he was making efforts to continue to see 36 A Yes. 36 Os he was making efforts to continue to see 36 A Yes. 36 Os he was making efforts to continue to see 3 Os she was making efforts to continue to see 3 Os she was making efforts to continue to see 3 Os she was making efforts to continue to see 3 Os she was making efforts to continue to see 3 Os she was making efforts to continue to see 3 Os she was making efforts to continue to see 3 Os she was making efforts to continue to see 3 Os she was making efforts to continue to see		Q			
residence? 14 You may. 15 A Yes. 16 Q Can you tell me about that? 17 A A social worker and myself, and we also took a notary with us we took it out and went over it, and she said that's what the wanted to do. 18 She signed it. It was notarized. We took it back and put it in the file once it was signed by the by the father. 17 A A didi did you give her the impression or tell her that that was a legally binding document? 18 A Yes. 19 Visitation with her children at reasonable times and for reasonable length of time. We kind of leave it up to where it's up to tham to work it out. 19 Q So if the placement provided deen't want to allow visitation, then they don't have to? 20 A Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? 21 A Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? 22 A Not not that I'm aware of. 23 A Yes. 24 A Yes. 25 A Pes. 26 G And what did you tell her? 27 A Yes. 28 A Yes. 29 Q So do you recall that she was concerned that she still wanted to see Alana and wasn't being allowed to 29 A Yes. 20 A So if the placement provided to work it out. 20 And what did you tell her? 21 A Yes. 22 A (Upon review) I think that's correct. 22 A (Upon review) I think that's correct. 23 Q So in fact she she hypothetically didn't have any visitation? 24 A Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? 25 A Not not that I'm aware of. 26 Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? 27 A Not not that I'm aware of. 28 Q And what did you tell her? 29 A Yes. 20 So do you recall that she was concerned that she was concerned that she was concerned that she still wanted to see Alana and wasn't being allowed to 28 A Yes. 29 Q So do you recall that she was concerned that she still wanted to see Alana and wasn't being allowed to 29 Q So do she was making efforts to continue to see 20 Q So he was making efforts to continue to see 21 A Yes. 22 A Yes. 23 C So in fact she she hypothetically didn't have any visitation? 24 A Yes. 2					inter, road monter, and a maj address.
15 A Yes. 16 Q Can you tell me about that? 17 A A social worker and myself, and we also took a notary with us — we took it out and went over it, and she said that's what she wanted to do. 18 she signed it. It was notarised. We took it back and put it in the file once it was signed by the — by the father. 20 Q And did — did you give her the impression or tell her that that was a legally binding document? 21 wisitation with her children at reasonable times and for reasonable length of time. We kind of leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. 22 A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. 23 Q And what did you tell her? 24 A Yes. 25 A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. 26 Q At some point after this was signed in no you tell her? 27 A Yes. 28 A God you recall that she was concerned — that she still wanted to see Alans and wasn't being allowed to 29 A Yes. 20 So she was making efforts to continue to see the fact that she still wanted to see Alans and wasn't being allowed to 29 A Yes. 20 So she was making efforts to continue to see the fact that she still wanted to see Alans and wasn't to being allowed to 20 A Yes. 21 A (Upon review) I think that's correct. 22 A (Upon review) I think that's correct. 23 A (Upon review) I think that's correct. 24 A Well, I tays that she she shall have the right to the late was ny visitation? 25 A Well, I tays that she she shall have the right to work and to go to court? 30 So if he placement provided doesn't want to allow visitation, then they don't have to? 4 Well, I guess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. 5 Q Nat some point affect this was signed in negards to the fact that she was not go you know? 5 A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific the fact that she was not go you know? 6 Q Nat some point affect this was signed in negards to the fact that she was not go you know? 7 A Yes. 7 A Yes. 8 Page 129 8 Page 129 8 Page 129 8 Page					
16 Q Can you tell me about that? 17 A A social worker and myself, and we also took a land to active with us — we took it out and went over it, and she said that's what she wanted to do. She signed it. It was notarized. We took it to back and put if in the file once it was signed by the — by the father. 18 O And did — did you give her the impression or to the her that that was a legally binding document? 19 Visitation with her children at reasonable times and for reasonable length of time. We kind of leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. 19 Q So if the placement provided doesn't want to allow visitation, then they don't have to? 20 A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. 21 Q And what did you tell her? 22 A Yes. 23 Q So do you recall that she was concerned — that she still wanted to see Alans and wasn't being allowed to 24 London of the placement provided to see Alans and wasn't being allowed to see that she samking efforts to continue to see late the fact has smaking efforts to continue to see late the fact of the see and the see were filed at the clerk's office? 25 A Yes. 26 A Yes. 27 A Yes. 28 A Yes. 29 Can so be was making efforts to continue to see late the clerk's office? 29 Can so be was making efforts to continue to see late the clerk's office? 29 Can so be was making efforts to continue to see late the clerk's office? 29 Can so be was making efforts to continue to see late the clerk's office and in the clerk's office and i					,
17 A social worker and myself, and we also took a 18 notary with us we took it out and went over 19 it, and she said that's what she wanted to do. 20 She signed it. It was notarized. We took it 21 back and put it in the file once it was signed 22 by the by the father. 23 Q And did did you give her the impression or 24 tell her that that was a legally binding 25 document? Page 128 Page 128 Page 128 Page 128 Page 128 Visitation with her children at reasonable 2 times and for reasonable length of time. We 2 kind of leave it up to where it's up to them 2 to work it out. 3 Kind of leave it up to where it's up to them 4 to work it out. 4 So if the placement provided doesn't want to 5 allow visitation, then they don't have to? 4 Well, I guess it's not set up on specific 5 dates, specific time for each week. 6 Q At some point after this was signed in 10 November of 2016, did Ms. Greenlee contact you 11 in regards to the fact that she was not 12 getting visitation? A Yes. 13 I don't remember the conversation exactly, I'm 24 I don't remember exactly what I told her. I 25 Just remember her calling about that. You 26 that Ms. Greenlee, 27 A Yes. 28 Page 128 Page 129 Page					
notary with us we took it out and went over it, and she said that's what she wanted to do. She signed it. It was notarized. We took it back and put it in the file once it was signed by the by the father. And did did you give her the impression or tell her that that was a legally binding document? Page 128 Page 129 visitation with her children at reasonable times and for reasonable length of time. We kind of leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. Q So if the placement provided doesn't want to allow visitation, then they don't have to? A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. Q At some point after this was signed in November of 2016, did Ms. Greenlee contact you in regards to the fact that she was not getting visitation? A Yes. Q So do you recall that she was concerned that she still wanted to see Alana and wasn't being allowed to Nove in that Ms. Greenlee was allowed was in fact at the placement's discretion; would that be corpect? (Tenders) (Upon review) I think that's correct. No if act the placement's discretion; would that be corpect? (Tenders) (Upon review) I think that's correct. No if act the Ms. Ms. Greenlee was allowed was in fact at the placement's discretion; would that be corpect? (Tenders) Well, it says that she was lont for fact she was not go you recall if you told her that she was not go you recall if you told her that she was not go you know? A I don't remember the conversation exactly, I'm sorty. Well, it says that she she laby het informed and that you told her that she was one you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not n			The second secon		
it, and she said that's what she wanted to do. She signed it. It was notarized. We took it back and put it in the file once it was signed by the by the father. Q And did did you give her the impression or tell her that that was a legally binding courment? Page 128 Page 128 Page 128 Page 128 Page 128 Visitation with her children at reasonable times and for reasonable length of time. We kind of leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. So if the placement provided doesn't want to allow visitation, then they don't have to? A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. Q At some point after this was signed in November of 2016, did Ms. Greenlee contact you in regards to the fact that she was not getting visitation? A Yes. A I don't remember exactly what I told her. I just remember acatly what I told her. I pust remember nexactly what I told her. I that the satility wated to see Alana and wasn't being allowed to So she was making efforts to continue to see the r? What is allowed was in fact at the placement's discretion, would that the pusc correct? (Tenders) ((pon review) I think that's correct. So So in fact she she hypothetically didn't have any visitation? Well, it says that she shall have the right to have to go to court? A I don't remember the conversation exactly, I'm sorry. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's office? Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's office about it. And they informed me that that it couldn't be file-stamped. It would that they were accustomed to doing. Why was that specific one filed with the clerk's office? Were just in the file at DSS office and I would book into the process of filing it in the clerk's office. So in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee,		A			
She signed it. It was notarized. We took it back and put it in the file once it was signed by the by the father. And did did you give her the impression or tell her that that was a legally binding document? Page 128 Page 128 Page 128 Page 128 Page 129 visitation with her children at reasonable times and for reasonable length of time. We kind of leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. Q So if the placement provided doesn't want to allow visitation, then they don't have to? A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. Q At some point after this was signed in November of 2016, did Ms. Greenlee contact you in regards to the fact that she was not getting visitation? A Well, I guess it's not set up on apecific dates, specific time for each week. Q And what did you tell her? A Ton't remember exactly what I told her. I for example the conversation exactly, if we were accoustomed to doing. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. Q Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Well, I guess it's not set up on apecific dates, specific time for each week. Q Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Well, I guess it's not set up on apecific dates, specific time for each week. Q Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Well, I guess it's not set up on apecific for you know? A Well, I guess it's not set up on apecific dates, specific time for each week. Q Were any visitation? A Vere any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Well, I guess it's not set up on apecific dates, specific time for each week. Q Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Well, I guess it's not set up on apecific for you know? A Well, I guess it's not set up on apecific one filed the clerk's office? A There was one that we we did file, and I remember talking to the clerk of court's office abould it be file-tanged. It would just b			A STATE OF THE STA		Date () Street & Secretary and Secretary an
back and put it in the file once it was signed by the by the father. 12					
by the by the father. And did did you give her the impression or tell her that that was a legally binding document? Page 128 Page 128 Page 128 visitation with her children at reasonable times and for reasonable length of time. We kind of leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. So if the placement provided doesn't want to allow visitation, then they don't have to? A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. November of 2016, did Ms. Greenlee contact you in regards to the fact that she was not getting visitation? A Yes. A I don't remember the conversation exactly, I'm sorry. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's office? A Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's office? There was one that we we did file, and I remember talking to the clerk of court's office about it. And they informed me that that if couldn't be file-etamped. It would just be basically there. It wasn't something that they were accustomed to doing. Why was that specific one filed with the clerk's office? A Were any of theme ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of theme ever filed at the clerk's office? There was one that we we did file, and I remember talking to the clerk of court's office about it. And they informed me that that they were accustomed to doing. Why was that she specific one filed with the clerk's office? A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. O A to so do you recall that she was concerned that she still wanted to see Alana and wasn't being allowed to Yes. O So of theme ver signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of theme ever filed at the clerk's office about it. And they informed me that that they were accustomed to doing. Why was that she sell in wanted to see Alana and wasn't being allowed to a conversation exactly. A Yes.					
23 Q And did — did you give her the impression or tell her that that was a legally binding document? 24 tell her that that was a legally binding document? 25 A Well, it says that she shall have the right to Page 128 26 Page 128 27 Page 128 28 Page 129 29 Do you recall if you told her that she would have to go to court? 3 A I don't remember the conversation exactly, I'm sorry. 4 to work it out. 5 Q So if the placement provided doesn't want to allow visitation, then they don't have to? 6 A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. 9 Q At some point after this was signed in November of 2016, did Ms. Greenlee contact you in regards to the fact that she was not getting visitation? 3 A Yes. 3 A Yes. 3 A I don't remember her calling about that. You know, I just — I can't remember the conversation exactly, I'm sorry. 4 There was one that we — we did file, and I remember talking to the clerk of court's office about it. And they informed me that — that it couldn't be file-stamped. It would just be basically there. It wasn't something that they were accustomed to doing. 3 A Yes. 4 Yes. 4 Yes. 5 Q So do you recall if you told her that she would have to go to court? 5 A I don't remember the conversation exactly, I'm sorry. 6 Yes were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? 7 A Not — not that I'm aware of. 8 Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's office? 9 A There was one that we — we did file, and I remember talking to the clerk of court's office about it. And they informed me that — that it couldn't be file-stamped. It would just be basically there. It wasn't something that they were accustomed to doing. 8 Page 129 8 A I don't remember exactly, I'm sorry. 9 A Not — not that I'm aware of. 9 Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's office? 10 A There was one that we — we did file, and I that it couldn't be file-stamped. It wan't something that it couldn't be file-stamped. It wan't somet					
tell her that that was a legally binding document? Page 128 Page 128 Page 129 visitation with her children at reasonable times and for reasonable length of time. We kind of leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. So if the placement provided doesn't want to allow visitation, then they don't have to? A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. O At some point after this was signed in November of 2016, did Ms. Greenlee contact you in regards to the fact that she was not getting visitation? A Yes. I don't remember the conversation exactly, I'm sorry. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever filed at the clerk's office? A There was one that we we did file, and I remember talking to the clerk of court's office about it. And they informed me that that it couldn't be file-stamped. It would just be absically there. It wasn't something that they were acoustomed to doing. Why was that specific one filed with the clerk's office? A Go you recall if you told her that she was do to court? A I don't remember the calling about that. You know, I just I can't remember the conversation exactly. So do you recal if you told her that she was tup on specific A Hon't remember the calling about that. You know, I just I can't remember the conversation exactly. So do you recal if you told her that she was tup on specific A Hon't remember the calling about that. You know, I just I can't remember the conversation exactly. So do you recal if you told her that she was tup on specific Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. A There was one that we we did file, and I remember the clerk's office? Why was that specific one filed with the clerk's office? A Because seembody had asked us if if it would be filed there, and I told them that typically they were not filed there, that they were just in the file at DSS office and I would look i		•	in the second of		
Page 128 Page 128 Page 128 Page 129 visitation with her children at reasonable times and for reasonable length of time. We kind of leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. Q So if the placement provided doesn't want to allow visitation, then they don't have to? A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. Q At some point after this was signed in negards to the fact that she was not getting visitation? A Yes. A Yes. A I don't remember exactly what I told her. I just remember her calling about that. You know, I just I can't remember the conversation exactly. Page 129 Page 129 D you recall if you told her that she would have to go to court? A I don't remember the conversation exactly, I'm sorry. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Q Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's office? A There was one that we we did file, and I remember talking to the clerk of court's office about it. And they informed me that that it couldn't be file-stamped. It would just be basically there. It wasn't something that they were accustomed to doing. Why was that specific one filed with the clerk's office? Page 129 Page 129 Page 129 Page 129 Noversender the that she would have to go to court? A I don't remember the conversation exactly, I'm sorry. A Well, It says that she shall have the right to have to go to court? A I don't remember the conversation exactly, I'm sorry. A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A There was one that we we did file, and I remember talking to the clerk's office? Why was that specific one filed at the clerk's office? Page 129 Page 129 A Well, It says that she shall have the right to have to go to court? A I don't remember the conversation exactly, I'm sorry. A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A There was one that we we did file, and I remember the clerk's office? Why was		Q		1000	
Page 128 1 visitation with her children at reasonable times and for reasonable length of time. We kind of leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. 5 Q So if the placement provided doesn't want to allow visitation, then they don't have to? 7 A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. 9 Q At some point after this was signed in November of 2016, did Ms. Greenlee contact you in regards to the fact that she was not getting visitation? 10 And what did you tell her? 11 A I don't remember the conversation exactly, I'm sorry. 6 Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? 7 A Not not that I'm aware of. 8 Q Were any of these ever filed at the clerk's office? 9 Q At some point after this was signed in nregards to the fact that she was not getting visitation? 10 A There was one that we we did file, and I remember talking to the clork of court's office about it. And they informed me that that it couldn't be file-stamped. It would just be basically there. It wasn't something that they were accustomed to doing. 10 A I don't remember her calling about that. You that it couldn't be file-stamped. It would just be basically there. It wasn't something that they were accustomed to doing. 10 A I don't remember the conversation exactly, I'm sorry. 11 A Not not that I'm aware of. 8 Q Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? 7 A Not not that I'm aware of. 8 Q Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? 7 A Not not that I'm aware of. 9 Q Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? 7 A Not not that I'm aware of. 9 Q Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? 7 A Not not that I'm aware of. 9 Q Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? 7 A Not not that I'm aware of. 9 Q Were any of these ever signed by a judge? 9 Q Were any of these ever signed by a judge? 9 Q Were any of these ever signed by a judge? 9 Q Were any of these ever signed by a judge? 9 Q Were any of thes			STOCKETOR STOCKE		
visitation with her children at reasonable times and for reasonable length of time. We kind of leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. So if the placement provided doesn't want to allow visitation, then they don't have to? A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. O At some point after this was signed in in regards to the fact that she was not getting visitation? A Yes. A Yes. A Yes. A I don't remember the conversation exactly, I'm sorry. A Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's office? There was one that we we did file, and I remember talking to the clerk of court's office about it. And they informed me that that it couldn't be file-stamped. It would just remember her calling about that. You know, I just I can't remember the conversation exactly. O So do you recall if you told her that she was lot were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's office? A There was one that we we did file, and I remember talking to the clerk of court's office about it. And they informed me that that it couldn't be file-stamped. It would just remember her calling about that. You know, I just I can't remember the conversation exactly. So do you recall it hat she was concerned that she still wanted to see Alana and wasn't being allowed to Yes. So she was making efforts to continue to see You know? A Idon't remember the conversation exactly. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do You know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's office? A There was one that we we did file, and I that it couldn't be file-stamped. It would just be basically there. It wann't something that they were accustomed to doing. Why was that specific one filed with the clerk's office? A Because somebody had asked us if			document:		A Hell, It says that she shall have the light to
times and for reasonable length of time. We kind of leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. Q So if the placement provided doesn't want to allow visitation, then they don't have to? A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. A Xo some point after this was signed in November of 2016, didd Ms. Greenlee contact you in regards to the fact that she was not getting visitation? A Yes. A Yes. A I don't remember the conversation exactly, I'm sorry. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's office? A There was one that we we did file, and I remember talking to the clerk of court's office about it. And they informed me that that it couldn't be file-stamped. It would just be basically there. It wasn't something that they were accustomed to doing. Why was that specific one filed with the clerk's office? A Because somebody had asked us if if it would be filed there, and I told them that typically they were not filled there, that they being allowed to A Yes. A So she was making efforts to continue to see ther? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. A Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. A Not not that I'm aware of. A Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. B Were any of t			Page 128		Page 129
times and for reasonable length of time. We kind of leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. Q So if the placement provided doesn't want to allow visitation, then they don't have to? A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. Q At some point after this was signed in November of 2016, did Ms. Greenlee contact you in regards to the fact that she was not getting visitation? A Yes. A I don't remember the conversation exactly, I'm sorry. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's office? A There was one that we we did file, and I remember talking to the clerk of court's office about it. And they informed me that that it couldn't be file-stamped. It would just be basically there. It wasn't something that they were accustomed to doing. Why was that specific one filed with the clerk's office? A Because somebody had asked us if if it would be filed there, and I told them that typically they were not filed there, that they were just in the file at DSS office and I would look into the process of filing it in the clerk's office.	1		visitation with her children at reasonable	1	Q Do you recall if you told her that she would
kind of leave it up to where it's up to them to work it out. No so if the placement provided doesn't want to allow visitation, then they don't have to? No well, I guess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. At some point after this was signed in November of 2016, did Ms. Greenlee contact you in regards to the fact that she was not getting visitation? A yes. A I don't remember the conversation exactly, I'm sorry. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's office? A Not not that I'm aware of. A Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. A Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. A Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. A Not not that I'm aware of. A Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. A Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. A Not not	2		times and for reasonable length of time. We	2	
So if the placement provided doesn't want to allow visitation, then they don't have to? A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. A X some point after this was signed in November of 2016, did Ms. Greenlee contact you in regards to the fact that she was not getting visitation? A Yes. A Yes. I don't remember exactly what I told her. I just remember her calling about that. You know, I just I can't remember the conversation exactly. So do you recall that she was concerned that she still wanted to see Alana and wasn't being allowed to A Yes. So she was making efforts to continue to see her? Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do you know? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do were any of these ever signed to see fleat the clerk's office? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by as judge? Do were any of these ever signed to see fleat the clerk's office? A Not not that I'm aware of. Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do Were any of these ever signed in a the clerk's office? A Not not that I'm aware of. We	3		kind of leave it up to where it's up to them	3	A I don't remember the conversation exactly, I'm
allow visitation, then they don't have to? A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific dates, specific time for each week. Q At some point after this was signed in November of 2016, did Ms. Greenlee contact you in regards to the fact that she was not getting visitation? A Yes. A I don't remember exactly what I told her. I just remember her calling about that. You know, I just I can't remember the conversation exactly. A So do you recall that she was concerned that she still wanted to see Alana and wasn't being allowed to A Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's office? A Not not that I'm aware of. A Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's office? There was one that we we did file, and I remember talking to the clerk of court's office about it. And they informed me that that it couldn't be file-stamped. It would just be basically there. It wasn't something that they were accustomed to doing. Why was that specific one filed with the clerk's office? A Because somebody had asked us if if it would be filed there, and I told them that typically they were not filed there, that they were just in the file at DSS office and I would look into the process of filing it in the clerk's office. Yes. So she was making efforts to continue to see A Yes. So in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee,	4		to work it out.	4	sorry.
7 A Well, I guess it's not set up on specific 8 dates, specific time for each week. 9 Q At some point after this was signed in 10 November of 2016, did Ms. Greenlee contact you 11 in regards to the fact that she was not 12 getting visitation? 13 A Yes. 14 Q And what did you tell her? 15 A I don't remember exactly what I told her. I 16 just remember her calling about that. You 17 know, I just I can't remember the 18 conversation exactly. 19 Q So do you recall that she was concerned 19 U So do you recall that she was concerned 19 U So do you recall that she was concerned 19 U So she was making efforts to continue to see 24 Ler? 20 So she was making efforts to continue to see 21 Ler's office. 21 Q So in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee,	5	Q	So if the placement provided doesn't want to	5	Q Were any of these ever signed by a judge? Do
dates, specific time for each week. 9 Q At some point after this was signed in 10 November of 2016, did Ms. Greenlee contact you in regards to the fact that she was not 11 getting visitation? 12 getting visitation? 13 A Yes. 14 Q And what did you tell her? 15 A I don't remember exactly what I told her. I just remember her calling about that. You know, I just I can't remember the conversation exactly. 18 Q So do you recall that she was concerned that she still wanted to see Alana and wasn't being allowed to 20 A Yes. 21 Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's office? 10 A There was one that we we did file, and I remember talking to the clerk of court's office about it. And they informed me that with the intervence accustomed to doing. It would just be basically there. It wasn't something that they were accustomed to doing. 16 Q Why was that specific one filed with the clerk's office? 18 A Because somebody had asked us if if it would be filed there, and I told them that typically they were not filed there, that they were just in the file at DSS office and I would look into the process of filing it in the clerk's office. 24 Q So in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee,	6		allow visitation, then they don't have to?	6	you know?
9 Q At some point after this was signed in 10 November of 2016, did Ms. Greenlee contact you 11 in regards to the fact that she was not 12 getting visitation? 13 A Yes. 14 Q And what did you tell her? 15 A I don't remember exactly what I told her. I 16 just remember her calling about that. You 17 know, I just I can't remember the 18 conversation exactly. 19 Q So do you recall that she was concerned 19 that she still wanted to see Alana and wasn't 20 being allowed to 21 A Yes. 22 would look into the process of filing it in 23 Q So she was making efforts to continue to see 24 her? 20 So in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee,	7	A	Well, I guess it's not set up on specific	7	A Not not that I'm aware of.
November of 2016, did Ms. Greenlee contact you in regards to the fact that she was not getting visitation? A Yes. And what did you tell her? I don't remember exactly what I told her. I just remember her calling about that. You know, I just I can't remember the conversation exactly. Because somebody had asked us if if it would being allowed to being allowed to continue to see her? November of 2016, did Ms. Greenlee contact you in remember that we we did file, and I remember talking to the clerk of court's office about it. And they informed me that that it couldn't be file-stamped. It would just be basically there. It wasn't something that they were accustomed to doing. Why was that specific one filed with the clerk's office? A Because somebody had asked us if if it would be filed there, and I told them that typically they were not filed there, that they were just in the file at DSS office and I would look into the process of filing it in the clerk's office.	8		dates, specific time for each week.	в	Q Were any of them ever filed at the clerk's
in regards to the fact that she was not getting visitation? 12	9	Q	At some point after this was signed in	9	office?
getting visitation? 12	10		November of 2016, did Ms. Greenlee contact you	10	A There was one that we we did file, and I
that it couldn't be file-stamped. It would A Yes. A I don't remember exactly what I told her. I just remember her calling about that. You know, I just I can't remember the conversation exactly. So do you recall that she was concerned that she still wanted to see Alana and wasn't being allowed to Yes. 13 that it couldn't be file-stamped. It would just be basically there. It wasn't something that they were accustomed to doing. 16 Q Why was that specific one filed with the clerk's office? 18 Because somebody had asked us if if it would be filed there, and I told them that typically they were not filed there, that they were just in the file at DSS office and I would look into the process of filing it in the clerk's office. 24 Q So in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee,	11		in regards to the fact that she was not	11	remember talking to the clerk of court's
14 Q And what did you tell her? 15 A I don't remember exactly what I told her. I 16 just remember her calling about that. You 17 know, I just I can't remember the 18 conversation exactly. 19 Q So do you recall that she was concerned 19 that she still wanted to see Alana and wasn't 20 that she still wanted to 21 being allowed to 22 A Yes. 23 Q So she was making efforts to continue to see 24 her? 21 that be basically there. It wasn't something 25 that they were accustomed to doing. 26 Why was that specific one filed with the 27 clerk's office? 28 Because somebody had asked us if if it 29 would be filed there, and I told them that 20 typically they were not filed there, that they 21 were just in the file at DSS office and I 22 would look into the process of filing it in 23 the clerk's office. 24 Q So in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee,	12		getting visitation?	12	office about it. And they informed me that
15 A I don't remember exactly what I told her. I 16 just remember her calling about that. You 17 know, I just I can't remember the 18 conversation exactly. 19 Q So do you recall that she was concerned 19 that she still wanted to see Alana and wasn't 20 that she still wanted to see Alana and wasn't 21 being allowed to 22 A Yes. 23 Q So she was making efforts to continue to see 24 her? 25 that they were accustomed to doing. 26 Why was that specific one filed with the 27 clerk's office? 28 Because somebody had asked us if if it 29 would be filed there, and I told them that 20 typically they were not filed there, that they 21 were just in the file at DSS office and I 22 would look into the process of filing it in 23 the clerk's office. 24 Q So in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee,	13	A	Yes.		that it couldn't be file-stamped. It would
just remember her calling about that. You know, I just I can't remember the conversation exactly. So do you recall that she was concerned that she still wanted to see Alana and wasn't being allowed to Yes. Why was that specific one filed with the clerk's office? Because somebody had asked us if if it would be filed there, and I told them that typically they were not filed there, that they were just in the file at DSS office and I would look into the process of filing it in the clerk's office. So she was making efforts to continue to see her? Yes. So in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee,	14	Q	And what did you tell her?		just be basically there. It wasn't something
know, I just I can't remember the conversation exactly. 10 A Because somebody had asked us if if it 11 would be filed there, and I told them that 12 that she still wanted to see Alana and wasn't 13 being allowed to 14 Yes. 15 So she was making efforts to continue to see 16 A Because somebody had asked us if if it 17 would be filed there, and I told them that 18 typically they were not filed there, that they 19 were just in the file at DSS office and I 20 would look into the process of filing it in 21 the clerk's office. 22 So in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee,		A	I don't remember exactly what I told her. I		
18 conversation exactly. 19 Q So do you recall that she was concerned 20 that she still wanted to see Alana and wasn't 21 being allowed to 22 A Yes. 23 Q So she was making efforts to continue to see 24 her? 28 A Because somebody had asked us if if it 20 would be filed there, and I told them that 20 typically they were not filed there, that they 21 were just in the file at DSS office and I 22 would look into the process of filing it in 23 the clerk's office. 24 Q So in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee,			3 - Company of the Co		
19 Q So do you recall that she was concerned 20 that she still wanted to see Alana and wasn't 21 being allowed to 22 A Yes. 23 Q So she was making efforts to continue to see 24 her? 29 would be filed there, and I told them that 20 typically they were not filed there, that they 21 were just in the file at DSS office and I 22 would look into the process of filing it in 23 the clerk's office. 24 Q So in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee,			The second secon		
that she still wanted to see Alana and wasn't being allowed to Yes. So she was making efforts to continue to see her? 20 typically they were not filed there, that they were just in the file at DSS office and I would look into the process of filing it in the clerk's office. 24 Q So in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee,					
being allowed to 21 were just in the file at DSS office and I 22 A Yes. 23 Q So she was making efforts to continue to see 24 her? 21 were just in the file at DSS office and I 22 would look into the process of filing it in 23 the clerk's office. 24 Q So in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee,		Q			
22 A Yes. 23 Q So she was making efforts to continue to see 24 her? 28 Would look into the process of filing it in the clerk's office. 29 So in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee,					
23 Q So she was making efforts to continue to see 24 her? 24 Q So in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee,			Marian III		Secretary Secretary and American Secretary Sec
24 her? 24 Q So in this specific case with Ms. Greenlee,	66				
a to an opening of the first of	22	N	so she was making ellorts to continue to see		
atu you tell her that if this was signed, she			how?		
	24	n			

Г		Dans 120	T		Dawn 121
١.		Page 130	١.		Page 131
1		wouldn't have to do anymore drug screens?	1	Q	In this specific case it's been cleared up
3	A	I think we probably told her that the case	3		now, but at the time, Michael Mathieu was not
4	•	would be closed.	1	n	There was always game discrepancy shout the
5	Q	And that there wouldn't be any court	5	A	There was always some discrepancy about who the father was.
6	А	involvement? Yes.	6	Q	Who was the legal father? Who was on the
7	0	And that there would be no chance that the	7	V	birth certificate?
8	×	child would go to foster care?	8	A	I think Cody Roberts was on the birth
9	A	I don't I don't know that that was the	9	••	certificate.
10	••	extent of the discussion, but (pause)	10	Q	When this was signod, was there any
11	Q	Do you know why there isn't a minimum	11		communication with him?
12	850	visitation put into those CVAs?	12	A	To the best of my knowledge, I think he was
13	A	No.	13		there when it was signed by Shalees. I can't
14	Q	Was she ever advised to speak with an	14		remember, but he he did Cody will play a
15		attorney? Do you know?	15		role he will be active for a while and then
16	A	She was.	16		and then you won't see him for a while.
17	Q	You did tell her to talk to an attorney?	17		He's he's in and out. So you never you
18	A	We talked with her one time and and when	18		never really knew what the relationship was
19		she was first asking about signing over	19		going to be like from one month till to the
20		custody to Michael, we advised that she	20		next.
21		probably should talk to an attorney.	21	Q	So at the time this was signed to Michael
22	Q	And why did you advise her of that?	22		Mathieu, the department did not know who the
23	A	Well, that's just usually what we do.	23		actual father of the child was?
24	Q	Because signing custody is a pretty big deal?	24	A	It was just based on what the birth
25	A	Sure.	25		certificate said, you know.
-					
		Page 132			Page 133
1	0		1		200 - 100 -
1 2	Q	So at that time, you thought it was David Cody	1 2	A	being placed?
	Q A	So at that time, you thought it was David Cody Roberts?		A	200 - 100 -
2		So at that time, you thought it was David Cody	2	А	being placed? Usually they were because in many times there
2 3		So at that time, you thought it was David Cody Roberts? Well, at some point along the way, I think	3	А	being placed? Usually they were because in many times there was already a a kinship placement or a a
2 3 4		So at that time, you thought it was David Cody Roberts? Well, at some point along the way, I think that Shalees had indicated that that	2 3 4	A	being placed? Usually they were because in many times there was already a a kinship placement or a a temporary parental safety agreement in place,
2 3 4 5	A	So at that time, you thought it was David Cody Roberts? Well, at some point along the way, I think that Shalees had indicated that that Michael was the father.	2 3 4 5	A Q	being placed? Usually they were because in many times there was already a a kinship placement or a a temporary parental safety agreement in place, and that's where the children were already
2 3 4 5	A	So at that time, you thought it was David Cody Roberts? Well, at some point along the way, I think that Shalees had indicated that that Michael was the father. Do you know if the department ever did any DNA	2 3 4 5		being placed? Usually they were because in many times there was already a a kinship placement or a a temporary parental safety agreement in place, and that's where the children were already staying.
2 3 4 5 6 7	A Q	So at that time, you thought it was David Cody Roberts? Well, at some point along the way, I think that Shalees had indicated that that Michael was the father. Do you know if the department ever did any DNA testing or anything of that nature?	2 3 4 5 6 7		being placed? Usually they were because in many times there was already a a kinship placement or a a temporary parental safety agreement in place, and that's where the children were already staying. And when these were used, was there ever I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A Q	So at that time, you thought it was David Cody Roberts? Well, at some point along the way, I think that Shalees had indicated that that Michael was the father. Do you know if the department ever did any DNA testing or anything of that nature? I don't think it was done by the department.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		being placed? Usually they were because in many times there was already a a kinship placement or a a temporary parental safety agreement in place, and that's where the children were already staying. And when these were used, was there ever I know that we kind of touched on it, but was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A Q	So at that time, you thought it was David Cody Roberts? Well, at some point along the way, I think that Shalees had indicated that that Michael was the father. Do you know if the department ever did any DNA testing or anything of that nature? I don't think it was done by the department. It was talked about, but I don't think that it was ever done. Since David Cody Roberts was on the birth	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q	being placed? Usually they were because in many times there was already a a kinship placement or a a temporary parental safety agreement in place, and that's where the children were already staying. And when these were used, was there ever I know that we kind of touched on it, but was there ever any followup? After the case was closed, no. So for example, like if there was a child that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Α Q A	So at that time, you thought it was David Cody Roberts? Well, at some point along the way, I think that Shalees had indicated that that Michael was the father. Do you know if the department ever did any DNA testing or anything of that nature? I don't think it was done by the department. It was talked about, but I don't think that it was ever done. Since David Cody Roberts was on the birth certificate, did you have him sign anything?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q	being placed? Usually they were because in many times there was already a a kinship placement or a a temporary parental safety agreement in place, and that's where the children were already staying. And when these were used, was there ever I know that we kind of touched on it, but was there ever any followup? After the case was closed, no. So for example, like if there was a child that was meth addicted that was taken from the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A Q A Q	So at that time, you thought it was David Cody Roberts? Well, at some point along the way, I think that Shalees had indicated that that Michael was the father. Do you know if the department ever did any DNA testing or anything of that nature? I don't think it was done by the department. It was talked about, but I don't think that it was ever done. Since David Cody Roberts was on the birth certificate, did you have him sign anything? I don't think that he signed this CVA.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q	being placed? Usually they were because in many times there was already a a kinship placement or a a temporary parental safety agreement in place, and that's where the children were already staying. And when these were used, was there ever I know that we kind of touched on it, but was there ever any followup? After the case was closed, no. So for example, like if there was a child that was meth addicted that was taken from the hospital and placed via a CVA, was there any
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Α Q A	So at that time, you thought it was David Cody Roberts? Well, at some point along the way, I think that Shalees had indicated that that Michael was the father. Do you know if the department ever did any DNA testing or anything of that nature? I don't think it was done by the department. It was talked about, but I don't think that it was ever done. Since David Cody Roberts was on the birth certificate, did you have him sign anything? I don't think that he signed this CVA. When the child was placed through the CVA with	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q Α Q	being placed? Usually they were because in many times there was already a a kinship placement or a a temporary parental safety agreement in place, and that's where the children were already staying. And when these were used, was there ever I know that we kind of touched on it, but was there ever any followup? After the case was closed, no. So for example, like if there was a child that was meth addicted that was taken from the hospital and placed via a CVA, was there any followup because of medical reasons?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A Q A Q	So at that time, you thought it was David Cody Roberts? Well, at some point along the way, I think that Shalees had indicated that that Michael was the father. Do you know if the department ever did any DNA testing or anything of that nature? I don't think it was done by the department. It was talked about, but I don't think that it was ever done. Since David Cody Roberts was on the birth certificate, did you have him sign anything? I don't think that he signed this CVA. When the child was placed through the CVA with Mr. Mathieu, was there any home study done?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q	Usually they were because in many times there was already a a kinship placement or a a temporary parental safety agreement in place, and that's where the children were already staying. And when these were used, was there ever I know that we kind of touched on it, but was there ever any followup? After the case was closed, no. So for example, like if there was a child that was meth addicted that was taken from the hospital and placed via a CVA, was there any followup because of medical reasons? No. Once the case was closed, there was no
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A Q A Q	So at that time, you thought it was David Cody Roberts? Well, at some point along the way, I think that Shalees had indicated that that Michael was the father. Do you know if the department ever did any DNA testing or anything of that nature? I don't think it was done by the department. It was talked about, but I don't think that it was ever done. Since David Cody Roberts was on the birth certificate, did you have him sign anything? I don't think that he signed this CVA. When the child was placed through the CVA with Mr. Mathieu, was there any home study done? I would have to look at the documentation and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q A Q	Deing placed? Usually they were because in many times there was already a a kinship placement or a a temporary parental safety agreement in place, and that's where the children were already staying. And when these were used, was there ever I know that we kind of touched on it, but was there ever any followup? After the case was closed, no. So for example, like if there was a child that was meth addicted that was taken from the hospital and placed via a CVA, was there any followup because of medical reasons? No. Once the case was closed, there was no followup.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A Q A Q A	So at that time, you thought it was David Cody Roberts? Well, at some point along the way, I think that Shalees had indicated that that Michael was the father. Do you know if the department ever did any DNA testing or anything of that nature? I don't think it was done by the department. It was talked about, but I don't think that it was ever done. Since David Cody Roberts was on the birth certificate, did you have him sign anything? I don't think that he signed this CVA. When the child was placed through the CVA with Mr. Mathieu, was there any home study done? I would have to look at the documentation and see. I don't I don't know right off hand.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q A Q	being placed? Usually they were because in many times there was already a a kinship placement or a a temporary parental safety agreement in place, and that's where the children were already staying. And when these were used, was there ever I know that we kind of touched on it, but was there ever any followup? After the case was closed, no. So for example, like if there was a child that was meth addicted that was taken from the hospital and placed via a CVA, was there any followup because of medical reasons? No. Once the case was closed, there was no followup. Why did the department not follow up?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Α Q A Q A Q	So at that time, you thought it was David Cody Roberts? Well, at some point along the way, I think that Shalees had indicated that that Michael was the father. Do you know if the department ever did any DNA testing or anything of that nature? I don't think it was done by the department. It was talked about, but I don't think that it was ever done. Since David Cody Roberts was on the birth certificate, did you have him sign anything? I don't think that he signed this CVA. When the child was placed through the CVA with Mr. Mathieu, was there any home study done? I would have to look at the documentation and see. I don't I don't know right off hand. Was there any drug testing on Mr. Mathieu?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q A Q	Usually they were because in many times there was already a a kinship placement or a a temporary parental safety agreement in place, and that's where the children were already staying. And when these were used, was there ever I know that we kind of touched on it, but was there ever any followup? After the case was closed, no. So for example, like if there was a child that was meth addicted that was taken from the hospital and placed via a CVA, was there any followup because of medical reasons? No. Once the case was closed, there was no followup. Why did the department not follow up? Well, once once our case is closed, we
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Q A Q A	So at that time, you thought it was David Cody Roberts? Well, at some point along the way, I think that Shalees had indicated that that Michael was the father. Do you know if the department ever did any DNA testing or anything of that nature? I don't think it was done by the department. It was talked about, but I don't think that it was ever done. Since David Cody Roberts was on the birth certificate, did you have him sign anything? I don't think that he signed this CVA. When the child was placed through the CVA with Mr. Mathieu, was there any home study done? I would have to look at the documentation and see. I don't I don't know right off hand. Was there any drug testing on Mr. Mathieu? I don't know if a drug test was done. I do	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q A Q A	Usually they were because in many times there was already a a kinship placement or a a temporary parental safety agreement in place, and that's where the children were already staying. And when these were used, was there ever I know that we kind of touched on it, but was there ever any followup? After the case was closed, no. So for example, like if there was a child that was meth addicted that was taken from the hospital and placed via a CVA, was there any followup because of medical reasons? No. Once the case was closed, there was no followup. Why did the department not follow up? Well, once once our case is closed, we we work with open cases.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Α Q A Q A Q	So at that time, you thought it was David Cody Roberts? Well, at some point along the way, I think that Shalees had indicated that that Michael was the father. Do you know if the department ever did any DNA testing or anything of that nature? I don't think it was done by the department. It was talked about, but I don't think that it was ever done. Since David Cody Roberts was on the birth certificate, did you have him sign anything? I don't think that he signed this CVA. When the child was placed through the CVA with Mr. Mathieu, was there any home study done? I would have to look at the documentation and see. I don't I don't know right off hand. Was there any drug testing on Mr. Mathieu? I don't know if a drug test was done. I do remember seeing somewhere in the notes that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q A Q	Usually they were because in many times there was already a a kinship placement or a a temporary parental safety agreement in place, and that's where the children were already staying. And when these were used, was there ever I know that we kind of touched on it, but was there ever any followup? After the case was closed, no. So for example, like if there was a child that was meth addicted that was taken from the hospital and placed via a CVA, was there any followup because of medical reasons? No. Once the case was closed, there was no followup. Why did the department not follow up? Well, once once our case is closed, we we work with open cases. So is this a way to close cases fast?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Α Q A Q A Q	So at that time, you thought it was David Cody Roberts? Well, at some point along the way, I think that Shalees had indicated that that Michael was the father. Do you know if the department ever did any DNA testing or anything of that nature? I don't think it was done by the department. It was talked about, but I don't think that it was ever done. Since David Cody Roberts was on the birth certificate, did you have him sign anything? I don't think that he signed this CVA. When the child was placed through the CVA with Mr. Mathieu, was there any home study done? I would have to look at the documentation and see. I don't I don't know right off hand. Was there any drug testing on Mr. Mathieu? I don't know if a drug test was done. I do	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q A Q A Q	Usually they were because in many times there was already a a kinship placement or a a temporary parental safety agreement in place, and that's where the children were already staying. And when these were used, was there ever I know that we kind of touched on it, but was there ever any followup? After the case was closed, no. So for example, like if there was a child that was meth addicted that was taken from the hospital and placed via a CVA, was there any followup because of medical reasons? No. Once the case was closed, there was no followup. Why did the department not follow up? Well, once once our case is closed, we we work with open cases.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Α Q A Q A Q	So at that time, you thought it was David Cody Roberts? Well, at some point along the way, I think that Shalees had indicated that that Michael was the father. Do you know if the department ever did any DNA testing or anything of that nature? I don't think it was done by the department. It was talked about, but I don't think that it was ever done. Since David Cody Roberts was on the birth certificate, did you have him sign anything? I don't think that he signed this CVA. When the child was placed through the CVA with Mr. Mathieu, was there any home study done? I would have to look at the documentation and see. I don't I don't know right off hand. Was there any drug testing on Mr. Mathieu? I don't know if a drug test was done. I do remember seeing somewhere in the notes that Katie Johnson had done background checks and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q A Q A Q	Usually they were because in many times there was already a a kinship placement or a a temporary parental safety agreement in place, and that's where the children were already staying. And when these were used, was there ever I know that we kind of touched on it, but was there ever any followup? After the case was closed, no. So for example, like if there was a child that was meth addicted that was taken from the hospital and placed via a CVA, was there any followup because of medical reasons? No. Once the case was closed, there was no followup. Why did the department not follow up? Well, once once our case is closed, we we work with open cases. So is this a way to close cases fast? I wouldn't say that. I think that most of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 20 21 22	A Q A Q A Q A	So at that time, you thought it was David Cody Roberts? Well, at some point along the way, I think that Shalees had indicated that that Michael was the father. Do you know if the department ever did any DNA testing or anything of that nature? I don't think it was done by the department. It was talked about, but I don't think that it was ever done. Since David Cody Roberts was on the birth certificate, did you have him sign anything? I don't think that he signed this CVA. When the child was placed through the CVA with Mr. Mathieu, was there any home study done? I would have to look at the documentation and see. I don't I don't know right off hand. Was there any drug testing on Mr. Mathieu? I don't know if a drug test was done. I do remember seeing somewhere in the notes that Katie Johnson had done background checks and RIL checks on, I think, he and his parents.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q A Q A Q	Usually they were because in many times there was already a a kinship placement or a a temporary parental safety agreement in place, and that's where the children were already staying. And when these were used, was there ever I know that we kind of touched on it, but was there ever any followup? After the case was closed, no. So for example, like if there was a child that was meth addicted that was taken from the hospital and placed via a CVA, was there any followup because of medical reasons? No. Once the case was closed, there was no followup. Why did the department not follow up? Well, once once our case is closed, we we work with open cases. So is this a way to close cases fast? I wouldn't say that. I think that most of these agreements were done in what we thought
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 20 21 22 23	A Q A Q A Q A	So at that time, you thought it was David Cody Roberts? Well, at some point along the way, I think that Shalees had indicated that that Michael was the father. Do you know if the department ever did any DNA testing or anything of that nature? I don't think it was done by the department. It was talked about, but I don't think that it was ever done. Since David Cody Roberts was on the birth certificate, did you have him sign anything? I don't think that he signed this CVA. When the child was placed through the CVA with Mr. Mathieu, was there any home study done? I would have to look at the documentation and see. I don't I don't know right off hand. Was there any drug testing on Mr. Mathieu? I don't know if a drug test was done. I do remember seeing somewhere in the notes that Katie Johnson had done background checks and RIL checks on, I think, he and his parents. So looking at the broader picture, when these	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q A Q A Q	being placed? Usually they were because in many times there was already a a kinship placement or a a temporary parental safety agreement in place, and that's where the children were already staying. And when these were used, was there ever I know that we kind of touched on it, but was there ever any followup? After the case was closed, no. So for example, like if there was a child that was meth addicted that was taken from the hospital and placed via a CVA, was there any followup because of medical reasons? No. Once the case was closed, there was no followup. Why did the department not follow up? Well, once once our case is closed, we we work with open cases. So is this a way to close cases fast? I wouldn't say that. I think that most of these agreements were done in what we thought was the best interest of the child at the

		Page 134			Page 135
1		questioned the legality of these?	1		about, I guess that's when we really it
2	A	Not while I've been there.	2		came to light about the the legality part
3	Q	Did you ever talk directly with Mr. Lindsey	3		of it.
4		about these?	4	Q	After these CVAs are signed and the files are
5	A	Usually just when we were doing one, I mean	5		closed, where were the files placed?
6		(pause)	6	A	In our file room at DSS.
7	Q	And would he approve of them?	7	Q	Other than that one occasion when Ms. Greenlee
8	A	Yes.	8		tried to get in contact with you about
9	Q	Did you rely on his legal advice?	9		visitation, did you have any contact with her,
10	A	Yes.	10		Alana, or Mr. Mathieu after this document was
11	Q	Did you think that what you were doing was in	11		signed?
12		the best interest?	12	A	No. I mean, occasionally I might run in to
13	A	Yes.	13		Shalees somewhere in the community or here at
14	Q	When was the first time that you discovered	14		the courthouse or something, but but not on
15		that these were not in fact binding documents?	15		DSS business.
16	A	Well, I I knew all along that they were not	16	Q	When you would specifically do one of these,
17		recorded in the clerk's office. So probably	17		would you present it to Mr. Lindsay?
18		from as far back from when we when I was	18	A	Yeah.
19		first exposed to one. I knew that they were	19	Q	And would he approve of it?
20		not filed, but as far as legally binding,	20	A	. Well, he would he would look over them and
21		you know, both both parties I should say,	21		make any changes that he felt like were
22		all the parents that signed it that usually	22		necessary.
23		constitutes that you know what you're signing	23	Q	Was there ever one that was presented to him
24		and you're agreeing to it. So until, I guess,	24		that he disapproved of?
25		this lawsuit and everything started coming	25	A	Not that I'm aware of.
		Page 136			Page 137
1	Q	Did he ever tell you how or did you ever	1	Q	Do you know how long the department maintains
2		tell people when they signed these how they	2		their files or keeps them rather?
3		could terminate them?	3	A	I think that they just stay on, you know,
4	A	No.	4		until the state decides that you might be able
5	Q	How DSS maintain their files?	5		to purge them, but I've we talked about
6	A	I'm not sure what you're asking.	6		that recently, and I think that you pretty
7	Q	After a case is closed, what happens with the	7		much have to keep CPS files.
8		file?	8	Q	You indicated earlier in your testimony that
9	A	The social worker completes all the	9		you thought that there was somewhere around 20
10		appropriate paperwork, turns it in to the	10		to 24 of these; is that right?
11		supervisor. The supervisor goes through it to	11	A	Yes.
12		verify that everything is in the file that's	12	Q	How did the department determine that?
13		supposed to be. The case is closed out	13	A	We have gone through the files.
		through the state, and the file is then filed	14	Q	Were you present when Mr. Lindsay stated in
14		away in our file room.	15		open court that he brought 30 of these with
15		After probably the same thing but after	16		him today?
	Q			A	I heard that.
15	Q	these were signed, were there any more	17	~*	
15 16	Q	The second secon	18	Ω	Were you aware of that?
15 16 17	Q A	these were signed, were there any more	rice)		
15 16 17 18		these were signed, were there any more services provided to the parents?	18	Q	Were you aware of that?
15 16 17 18 19	A	these were signed, were there any more services provided to the parents? If the case was closed, no.	18 19 20 21	Q A	Were you aware of that?
15 16 17 18 19	A	these were signed, were there any more services provided to the parents? If the case was closed, no. Do you have electronic filing, or is it all	18 19 20 21 22	Q A	Were you aware of that? No. Do you know if they're the same ones that you
15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A Q A	these were signed, were there any more services provided to the parents? If the case was closed, no. Do you have electronic filing, or is it all paper filing still?	18 19 20 21	Q A Q	Were you aware of that? No. Do you know if they're the same ones that you have?
15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A Q A	these were signed, were there any more services provided to the parents? If the case was closed, no. Do you have electronic filing, or is it all paper filing still? It's still paper.	18 19 20 21 22	Q A Q	Were you aware of that? No. Do you know if they're the same ones that you have? I would assume that they that they make up

```
Page 138
                                                                                                              Page 139
           directly?
                                                                         Sheriff, if we'll find Mr. Hughes, I believe
     A
                                                                         Mr. Hughes was on the stand, David Hughes.
           No.
                                                                         You did have questions for cross-examination
      0
           In regards to the specific case on hand,
           Shalees Greenlee, the child in that case, that
                                                                         or no? Wait just a second, Sheriff. Mr.
           child was born with some dependency; would
                                                                         McKinney is hesitating for a moment. Do you
           that be correct?
                                                                         have any questions?
           That would be correct.
                                                                    BY MR. MCKINNEY:
           Is it typical in a case like that to close it
                                                                         I'm just trying to think about where we were.
           with no followup?
                                                                9
                                                                    BY MS. JACKSON:
10
                                                               10
           Well, we worked with the family for -- from
                                                                         I had just quit.
11
           probably July till November. So once the
                                                               11
                                                                    BY THE COURT:
12
                                                               12
           child was in what we felt like was a safe
                                                                         He had just ---
13
                                                               13
                                                                    BY MR. MCKINNEY:
          place, that's when the case was closed.
14
                                                               14
     BY MS. JACKSON:
                                                                         Yes.
15
                                                               15
          I don't have anything further, Your Honor.
                                                                    BY THE COURT:
16
                                                               16
     BY THE COURT:
                                                                         She had just finished.
17
          All right, it's -- would this be a good place
                                                               17
                                                                    BY MR. MCKINNEY:
18
          to break before you start cross-examination?
                                                               18
                                                                         I have a couple of questions for him.
19
                                                               19
     BY MR. MCKINNEY:
20
                                                               20
           (Affirmative nod)
                                                                         Okay, bring Mr. Hughes in, please. Mr.
21
     BY THE COURT:
                                                               21
                                                                         Hughes, you remain under oath.
22
          All right, we'll be at ease for our lunch
                                                               22
                                                                   BY THE WITNESS:
23
                                                               23
          break until 2:15.
                                                                         Okay, thank you.
24
                                                              24
     (OFF THE RECORD)
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
                                                               25
     BY THE COURT:
                                                                        You may have a seat.
                                               Page 140
                                                                                                             Page 141
 1
     CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. MCKINNEY:
                                                                        for?
          Mr. Hughes, as a part of the DSS investigation
 2
                                                                        I fust assumed that he was her OB doctor.
          related to the complaint in this case, did the
                                                                        Do you have a record of any other drug screens
          Department of Social Services require Shalees
                                                                        that she was administered?
 5
          Greenlee to submit to any drug screens?
                                                                        Not in this particular case file. I do in
 6
     A
          I'm certain that we did.
                                                                        other case files.
 7
     0
          Could you ---
                                                                        And had the Cherokee County Department of
 8
          I would have to verify in the file, but -- but
                                                                        Social Services previously removed children
 9
          I think that we did.
                                                                        from Shalees Greenlee's care?
10
          Could you do that and, if you could, let me
                                                              10
                                                                        We had placed the children in kinship care
11
          know what the results of those tests were?
                                                              11
                                                                        several times previous to this.
12
                                                              12
          And I assume that you're talking about the
                                                                        Were there civil custody agreements used --
13
                                                              13
          latest report that involved when the -- where
                                                                        and I'm calling Plaintiff's Exhibit No. 1 --
                                                                        that's what I'll refer to by as a civil
14
                                                              14
          the CVA came out of?
15
        Yes, sir.
                                                                        custody agreement.
    0
16
                                                              16
                                                                  BY THE COURT:
          Okay, I have found where we have made three
17
                                                              17
          separate referrals on three dates, but I only
                                                                        You mean the CVA?
18
          see the drug screen results on two dates. The
                                                              18
                                                                  BY MR. MCKINNEY:
19
          first one was on 7-25, 2016. It was negative
                                                              19
                                                                        Yes, CVA.
20
          for all substances. The one on July 14, 2016,
                                                              20
                                                                  CROSS-EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MCKINNEY:
21
                                                              21
          was positive for oxycodone. However, I do
                                                                       Were there CVAs used in those cases?
22
                                                              22
          believe that she had a prescription for that.
                                                                        No, there were not.
23
                                                              23
          Do you know who that prescription was from?
                                                                  BY MR. MCKINNEY:
    0
24
                                                              24
          I think Dr. Holder.
                                                                       That will be all my questions, Your Honor.
    A
25
          Do you know what Dr. Holder was treating her
                                                              25
                                                                       Well, wait, I have one more question.
```

```
Page 147
                                               Page 146
                                                                        And we already have a protective order in
  1
           Okay, do you have any response?
     BY MR. MCKINNEY:
                                                               2
                                                                        place. So then the Court can make an in
  3
           I don't know what he brought, Judge. So I
                                                               3
                                                                        camera inspection.
           don't know whether I consent or object. Mr.
                                                                   (DEFENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 3 MARKED)
                                                                   BY MS. JACKSON:
           Hughes, what documents did you bring to court
                                                                        Your Honor, I don't have anything else.
           pursuant to the subpoena?
 7
                                                                   RECROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. MCKINNEY:
     BY THE WITNESS:
 8
                                                                        Mr. Hughes, with respect to the Department of
           I have the entire case files from all of our
 9
           involvement with Shalees Greenlee and her
                                                                        Social Services files, are those files put on
10
                                                              10
           children.
                                                                        microfiche?
11
     BY THE COURT:
                                                              11
                                                                        The CPS files are not.
                                                                   A
                                                                        So the files that you say are missing, those
12
          On the three children that there were prior
                                                              12
13
                                                              13
          CPS history and on Alana ---
                                                                        files don't exist anywhere else; is that what
                                                              14
14
     BY THE WITNESS:
                                                                        you're telling the Court?
15
                                                              15
                                                                        That's what I'm saving.
          Yes.
                                                                   A
16
                                                              16
                                                                        Okay, what documents that DSS has possession
     BY THE COURT:
                                                                   0
                                                              17
17
          --- the child that's subject to this ---
                                                                        of -- what documents are microfilmed?
                                                              18
18
     BY THE WITNESS:
                                                                  A
                                                                        I think they do -- I don't work in that
19
                                                              19
          Yes, that's correct.
                                                                        department, but I think they do things for
20
     BY THE COURT:
                                                              20
                                                                        food stamps and Medicaid.
21
          Okay, so basically the Department of Social
                                                              21
                                                                        Do you know why the CPS files are not
22
                                                              22
          Services records on those four juveniles.
                                                                        microfiched?
23
                                                              23
                                                                        Well, the state is in the process of working
     BY MR. MCKINNEY:
                                                              24
24
          I don't think I have a dog in that fight.
                                                                        out what is referred to as NC FAST where
                                                              25
                                                                        everything will become digital.
     BY THE COURT:
                                               Page 148
                                                                                                            Page 149
1
          Online?
                                                              1
                                                                        So -- I mean, we're all tied together, but
    0
 2
                                                              2
          Yes.
                                                                        (pause) ---
                                                                        You're all tied together, and you can access
3
          Accessible?
                                                                        Katie Johnson's files and Katie Johnson can
 4
          Yeah, it's -- it's in the process of being put
          in place now. So many counties are at
                                                                        access your files?
          different times becoming active, and ours is
                                                                  A
                                                                       No, no.
          not scheduled until near the end of the year,
                                                                  Q
                                                                       Okay, why not?
                                                                  A
                                                                        It's not set up that way.
          and it possibly could even be put off past
                                                              9
                                                                  0
                                                                        So you're not networked?
          then.
                                                              10
                                                                       We're not -- we're not networked, if that's
10
                                                                  A
    0
         When you all transfer information -- this
                                                              11
                                                                       what you're asking.
11
          particular case here, when you all transfer
                                                              12
                                                                       Okay. All right, so nobody in the Department
12
          information interoffice, is that done through
                                                              13
                                                                       of Social Services can access your working
13
                                                              14
14
                                                                       files except for you?
         No, it's just -- I mean, there -- there can be
    A
                                                              15
15
          emails from -- from a social worker to a
                                                                  A
                                                                       Correct.
                                                             16
                                                                  BY MR. MCKINNEY:
16
         supervisor, but we tend to copy any email and
                                                             17
                                                                       That will be all my questions.
17
         put it in the file because we -- we have to
                                                             18
                                                                  RE-REDIRECT EXAMINATION BY MS. JACKSON:
18
         clear out our emails periodically as our --
                                                             19
19
                                                                       So does the department use a file sharing
         you know, as it gets full.
                                                             20
                                                                       system?
20
    Q
         I did a bad job asking that question.
                                                             21
21
                                                                       We have recently set up to where the
    A
                                                             22
                                                                     , supervisor can look at documentation from the
22
         Are your computers at the Department of Social
                                                             23
                                                                       other social workers, but that has just been
23
         Services networked? Do you understand what I
                                                             24
                                                                       recently set up, and that's all that we have
24
         mean by that?
                                                             25
                                                                       access to. Now, once the NC FAST system goes
25
         I'm not sure what you're wanting out of this.
```

```
Page 150
                                                                                                              Page 151
           on live, then we will be networking and have
                                                                         No. I'm not aware of that.
           access to basically anybody within the state.
                                                                    BY MS. JACKSON:
           And do you use like any type of corporation or
                                                                3
                                                                         Okav.
           program where the DSS files are downloaded to
                                                                    BY MR. MCKINNEY:
           -- to like a bard drive or something?
                                                                         I don't have any other questions. Thank you,
      A
                                                                         Mr. Hughes.
      0
           So it's just a paper file?
                                                                    BY THE COURT:
                                                                         All right, Mr. Hughes, if you will, hand over
      Α
           Yeah, it's just a paper file.
           Has there been any other effort to locate the
                                                                         the file so I can ---
 10
           missing files?
                                                               10
                                                                    BY THE WITNESS:
 11
                                                               11
           We have looked in the file room. We have
                                                                         Can I ask something about the -- the reporter
 12
           looked in all the offices. We've tried to
                                                               12
                                                                         letters are still in the files. We have
13
                                                               13
           turn up those -- those missing files, but --
                                                                         removed the reporter page from the reports,
14
                                                                         but the letters that go out to the reporters
                                                               14
           but we haven't been able to find any.
 15
                                                               15
                                                                         are still in the files. So (pause) ---
           Is there any indication that those files were
16
                                                               16
           kept at Mr. Lindsay's home office or office
                                                                    BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
17
                                                               17
           here in town?
                                                                         I think we would simply ask the Court that if
18
                                                               18
          No.
                                                                         you deem that as a document that should be
19
                                                               19
          You've never been provided that information?
                                                                         produced that we would have the opportunity to
20
           I've never been provided that information, and
                                                               20
                                                                         redact the reporter information.
21
           I've never known any files to leave the office
                                                               21
                                                                    BY THE COURT:
22
                                                               22
          with the exception of coming to court.
                                                                         That's -- I mean, I'm the only one that's
23
                                                               23
          So you've never known Mr. Lindsay to have to
                                                                         going to see it.
24
                                                                    BY THE WITNESS:
           leave the office to go get files from his home
25
           office or from his office located in Murphy?
                                                                         Oh, okay, okay.
                                                Page 152
                                                                                                             Page 153
     BY MS. JACKSON:
                                                                         capacity. I'm not sure how her testimony is
 2
          I've actually marked those for identification
                                                                         relevant to a private custody action here. I
 3
          purposes.
                                                                         understand Mr. Hughes' and the documents that
     BY THE COURT:
                                                                        he was asked to produce. So it is my concern
                                                                        at this point in time -- it is not -- it's
          Why don't we make that a collective exhibit?
 6
     BY MS. JACKSON:
                                                                        obvious that there is -- there is other
 7
          If I may approach?
                                                                        litigation either pending or going to happen
                                                               8
 8
     BY THE WITNESS:
                                                                        with regard to the CVAs. My concern is that
                                                               9
 9
          Okay, here's both.
                                                                        this is essentially turned into a discovery
10
     BY MR. RON MOORE:
                                                               10
                                                                        deposition without the Department of Social
11
                                                               11
          Is it the one child, the child we're here on,
                                                                        Services being able to defend itself or
12
          and the other three all together in the other
                                                               12
                                                                        represent itself. So that's my objection to
                                                                        Ms. Palmer and her testimony at this time.
13
                                                               13
          file?
                                                               14
14
     BY THE WITNESS:
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
15
          I think the thinner file is for Alana, and the
                                                               15
                                                                        Response?
          other is for the other three.
                                                               16
                                                                   BY MR. RON MOORE:
17
                                                               17
     BY MR. RON MOORE:
                                                                        Judge, I don't believe he has any standing to
                                                              18
18
          Your Honor, we call Cindy Palmer.
                                                                        object. She's been subpoensed as a witness.
                                                              19
                                                                        He's not a party. She's not a party. She's
19
     BY THE COURT:
20
                                                              20
          All right.
                                                                        got a subpoena to bring some documents that
                                                              21
21
     BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
                                                                        relate to what we just talked about, and we've
22
          Your Honor, I'm going to -- I don't know what
                                                              22
                                                                        now found some documents are missing -- that
23
          grounds I've got here. I'm not a party. But
                                                              23
                                                                        some files are missing. So we're entitled to
24
          she is the director of Department of Social
                                                              24
                                                                        explore things like that. We also are asking
25
                                                              25
          Services. She (inaudible) her official
                                                                        the Court to declare these unconstitutional or
```

```
Page 155
                                                Page 154
           illegal, the CVAs in this case, and I'm
                                                                         You have no standing to object to a witness.
           entitled to explore what she knows about it,
                                                                    BY THE COURT:
           what the policy is, what the procedure is, and
                                                                         However, Mr. McKinney's client is a party. So
           so I think she's a relevant witness.
                                                                         I'm going to ask Mr. McKinney. Just hang
      BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
                                                                         tight, Mr. Moore. Do you have a response?
                                                                    BY MR. MCKINNEY:
           I just want to clarify the Department of
                                                                         Your Honor, my client finds himself having to
           Social Services is not a party, correct
                                                                         pay my law firm to come into court to try to
     BY MR. RON MOORE:
                                                                         retain custody of the child that he thought he
           You had a chance to be a party, but you chose
10
                                                               10
           not to because you didn't -- you didn't go
                                                                         had custody of under a document that had been
11
           file a petition in front of the Court. You
                                                               11
                                                                         presented to him by the Cherokee County
12
           should have been a party. This -- yes, you're
                                                               12
                                                                         Department of Social Services, and I think the
13
                                                               13
           not a party, that's correct.
                                                                         Court ought to hear why my client is in this
                                                               14
14
     BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
                                                                         situation and why Your Honor is having to do
15
                                                               15
                                                                         this now under these circumstances.
           I'm not represented by counsel.
16
                                                               16
                                                                    BY THE COURT:
     BY MR. RON MOORE:
17
                                                               17
                                                                         Can I see all the attorneys at the bench?
          Nor were the -- Ms. Greenlee or Mathieu or any
18.
                                                               18
                                                                    (BENCH CONFERENCE)
           of the other people.
19
                                                               19
     BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
                                                                    BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
                                                               20
20
          I'm not able to cross-examine, correct?
                                                                         Your Honor, am I allowed up there, or are you
                                                               21
21
     BY MR. RON MOORE:
                                                                         just chatting with these parties? Because I
22
                                                               22
                                                                        hear me being mentioned.
          You're not a party.
                                                               23
23
                                                                    BY THE COURT:
     BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
24
                                                               24
                                                                        I'm going to put what we said at the bench on
          Okay.
                                                               25
25
     BY MR. RON MOORE:
                                                                         the record. The Court is going to allow Ms.
                                                                                                             Page 157
                                                Page 156
 1
          Palmer to be called for the limited purpose --
                                                                        I'm here on behalf of the Department of Social
          I indicated at the bench this is not a fishing
                                                                        Services.
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
          expedition. The Court has had the opportunity
          to review the file. There has not been a
                                                                        I knew that.
          motion to quash the file. There has not been
                                                                   BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
          a notice entered by an attorney on Ms.
                                                                        I just needed that as part of the record since
          Palmer's behalf. There is a valid subpoena
                                                                        we are recording.
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
          subpoenaing her to court. So I will allow her
 9
          to be called.
                                                                        Yes.
                                                               10
10
     BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
                                                                   BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
                                                              11
11
          That's fine, Your Honor. I just -- I do want
                                                                        Thank you.
12
          it noted for the record that we are not a
                                                               12
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
13
                                                              13
          party to the action.
                                                                        Ms. Palmer, please.
14
                                                              14
     BY THE COURT:
                                                                        CINDY PALMER, being duly sworn to tell the
15
          Absolutely.
                                                              15
                                                                   truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth
16
     BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
                                                                   of her own knowledge concerning the within matter,
17
          And we do not have the -- whether I had filed
                                                                   testified as follows:
18
                                                              18
                                                                   DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. MOORE:
          a motion to quash or not, I would not have the
19
                                                              19
          opportunity to cross-examine or to examine any
                                                                        Ms. Palmer, my name is Ron Moore. Would you
20
                                                              20
          witnesses or to ---
                                                                        state your name and where you work for the
21
                                                              21
     BY THE COURT:
                                                                        record, please?
22
          However, you are not Ms. Palmer's personal
                                                              22
                                                                        Cindy Palmer. I work at the Department of
23
                                                              23
          attorney.
                                                                        Social Services.
24
     BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
                                                              24
                                                                        And in what capacity?
25
                                                              25
          I understand I'm not her personal attorney.
                                                                        Director.
```

		Dago 150	T		Page 159
1		Page 158	1		
2	· Q	How long have you been director?	2		a report of abuse, neglect, or dependency, you
3	A	How long?	3		have to look into it, and then you have to
4	Q	Yes, ma'am.	4		decide whether to close the case or whether
5	A	Two and a half years.	5		you proceed with the case, whether you open a
6	Q A	And prior to that?	6	n	case, whether you file a petition, etcetera?
7		I started in 1998 with the department.	1	A	Yes, sir.
8	Q A	As a social worker? I did, income maintenance and then social work	8	Q	All right, and I assume that you have to go get training on a regular basis on terms of
9	A	and then business officer.	9		what the law requires, if there are any
10	Q	And so you worked there for 19 years almost	10		CONTRACTOR AND
11	Q	20 years, two and a half as director? Did	11	A	changes in the laws or things like that? Yes, sir.
12		that include interim director time also?	12	Q	And also your social worker supervisors have
13	A	No, I was interim director for about nine	13	Q	to do a certain amount each year?
14	Α		14	A	Correct.
15	0	months prior to that.	15		
16	Q	All right, and could you just tell us your educational background?	16	Q	Do you receive training on issues in the law such as how you're able to remove children
17	A	I have a bachelor's in business	17		
18	A	administration.	18	Α	from their homes, what situations? Yes.
19	Q	Any post graduate?	19	Q	And is that a seminar have you been to some
20	A	No.	20	W	seminars, or do you do it on webinar or
21	0	All right, and I believe that I'm sure	21		download things on the computer? How do you
22	~	you're familiar with 7B in the statutes and	22		do that?
23		the authority that a director has, that	23	A	There are trainings that are required within
24		basically you decide in cases how you proceed,	24	**	the first year, and it's part of those
25		you have obligations under the law if you get	25		trainings. So there's only one training if
		log wave operations awar one run at log dec			oranings, or more a one, and arming ar
		Page 160			Page 161
1		Page 160 they have changes in policy.	1	A	Page 161 2007, 2008.
1 2	Q		1 2	A Q	1.5
	Q	they have changes in policy.	1		2007, 2008.
2	Q	they have changes in policy. Okay, did it require training it required	2		2007, 2008. Right now the state also mandates training for
2 3	Q	they have changes in policy. Okay, did it require training it required training for you to become director the first	3		2007, 2008. Right now the state also mandates training for your workers, and they go and learn the same
2 3 4		they have changes in policy. Okay, did it require training it required training for you to become director the first year also, I would assume; is that right?	2 3 4		2007, 2008. Right now the state also mandates training for your workers, and they go and learn the same types of things that you have. Do you share
2 3 4 5	A	they have changes in policy. Okay, did it require training it required training for you to become director the first year also, I would assume; is that right? There is.	2 3 4 5		2007, 2008. Right now the state also mandates training for your workers, and they go and learn the same types of things that you have. Do you share information that you learn at these things
2 3 4 5	A Q	they have changes in policy. Okay, did it require training it required training for you to become director the first year also, I would assume; is that right? There is. Different training?	2 3 4 5 6		2007, 2008. Right now the state also mandates training for your workers, and they go and learn the same types of things that you have. Do you share information that you learn at these things since obviously everybody can't go at the same
2 3 4 5 6 7	A Q A	they have changes in policy. Okay, did it require training it required training for you to become director the first year also, I would assume; is that right? There is. Different training? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q	2007, 2008. Right now the state also mandates training for your workers, and they go and learn the same types of things that you have. Do you share information that you learn at these things since obviously everybody can't go at the same time?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A Q A	they have changes in policy. Okay, did it require training — it required training for you to become director the first year also, I would assume; is that right? There is. Different training? Yes. All right, have you had training on the types	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q	2007, 2008. Right now the state also mandates training for your workers, and they go and learn the same types of things that you have. Do you share information that you learn at these things since obviously everybody can't go at the same time? We do share information. If they if
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A Q A	they have changes in policy. Okay, did it require training — it required training for you to become director the first year also, I would assume; is that right? There is. Different training? Yes. All right, have you had training on the types of methods that you can use to take children out of the home? I have had legal basics — it's been a few	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q	2007, 2008. Right now the state also mandates training for your workers, and they go and learn the same types of things that you have. Do you share information that you learn at these things since obviously everybody can't go at the same time? We do share information. If they if there's new policy that comes about, we try to
2 3 4 5 6 7 6 9 10 11	A Q A Q	they have changes in policy. Okay, did it require training — it required training for you to become director the first year also, I would assume; is that right? There is. Different training? Yes. All right, have you had training on the types of methods that you can use to take children out of the home? I have had legal basics — it's been a few years — when I became a social worker. I've	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q	2007, 2008. Right now the state also mandates training for your workers, and they go and learn the same types of things that you have. Do you share information that you learn at these things since obviously everybody can't go at the same time? We do share information. If they if there's new policy that comes about, we try to get everybody into that training. But the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A Q A Q	they have changes in policy. Okay, did it require training — it required training for you to become director the first year also, I would assume; is that right? There is. Different training? Yes. All right, have you had training on the types of methods that you can use to take children out of the home? I have had legal basics — it's been a few years — when I became a social worker. I've also had legal basics for directors. They	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q	2007, 2008. Right now the state also mandates training for your workers, and they go and learn the same types of things that you have. Do you share information that you learn at these things since obviously everybody can't go at the same time? We do share information. If they if there's new policy that comes about, we try to get everybody into that training. But the other training is required within the first
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A Q A Q	they have changes in policy. Okay, did it require training — it required training for you to become director the first year also, I would assume; is that right? There is. Different training? Yes. All right, have you had training on the types of methods that you can use to take children out of the home? I have had legal basics — it's been a few years — when I became a social worker. I've also had legal basics for directors. They didn't drill down specifically to that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A	2007, 2008. Right now the state also mandates training for your workers, and they go and learn the same types of things that you have. Do you share information that you learn at these things since obviously everybody can't go at the same time? We do share information. If they if there's new policy that comes about, we try to get everybody into that training. But the other training is required within the first year.
2 3 4 5 6 7 6 9 10 11 12 13 14	A Q A Q	they have changes in policy. Okay, did it require training — it required training for you to become director the first year also, I would assume; is that right? There is. Different training? Yes. All right, have you had training on the types of methods that you can use to take children out of the home? I have had legal basics — it's been a few years — when I became a social worker. I've also had legal basics for directors. They didn't drill down specifically to that information.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A	2007, 2008. Right now the state also mandates training for your workers, and they go and learn the same types of things that you have. Do you share information that you learn at these things since obviously everybody can't go at the same time? We do share information. If they if there's new policy that comes about, we try to get everybody into that training. But the other training is required within the first year. Does your lawyer give you training at DSS? Do
2 3 4 5 6 7 6 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A Q A Q	they have changes in policy. Okay, did it require training — it required training for you to become director the first year also, I would assume; is that right? There is. Different training? Yes. All right, have you had training on the types of methods that you can use to take children out of the home? I have had legal basics — it's been a few years — when I became a social worker. I've also had legal basics for directors. They didn't drill down specifically to that information. Now, you got there in 1998. What time frame	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A	2007, 2008. Right now the state also mandates training for your workers, and they go and learn the same types of things that you have. Do you share information that you learn at these things since obviously everybody can't go at the same time? We do share information. If they if there's new policy that comes about, we try to get everybody into that training. But the other training is required within the first year. Does your lawyer give you training at DSS? Do they tell you about new trends or what the law
2 3 4 5 6 7 6 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A Q A Q	they have changes in policy. Okay, did it require training — it required training for you to become director the first year also, I would assume; is that right? There is. Different training? Yes. All right, have you had training on the types of methods that you can use to take children out of the home? I have had legal basics — it's been a few years — when I became a social worker. I've also had legal basics for directors. They didn't drill down specifically to that information. Now, you got there in 1998. What time frame were you a social worker?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q A	2007, 2008. Right now the state also mandates training for your workers, and they go and learn the same types of things that you have. Do you share information that you learn at these things since obviously everybody can't go at the same time? We do share information. If they if there's new policy that comes about, we try to get everybody into that training. But the other training is required within the first year. Does your lawyer give you training at DSS? Do they tell you about new trends or what the law is?
2 3 4 5 6 7 6 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Q A Q	they have changes in policy. Okay, did it require training — it required training for you to become director the first year also, I would assume; is that right? There is. Different training? Yes. All right, have you had training on the types of methods that you can use to take children out of the home? I have had legal basics — it's been a few years — when I became a social worker. I've also had legal basics for directors. They didn't drill down specifically to that information. Now, you got there in 1998. What time frame were you a social worker? I was a social worker for — are you looking	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q A Q	2007, 2008. Right now the state also mandates training for your workers, and they go and learn the same types of things that you have. Do you share information that you learn at these things since obviously everybody can't go at the same time? We do share information. If they — if there's new policy that comes about, we try to get everybody into that training. But the other training is required within the first year. Does your lawyer give you training at DSS? Do they tell you about new trends or what the law is? Yes. Do you have some kind of staff trainings, or how do you do that?
2 3 4 5 6 7 6 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Q A Q	they have changes in policy. Okay, did it require training it required training for you to become director the first year also, I would assume; is that right? There is. Different training? Yes. All right, have you had training on the types of methods that you can use to take children out of the home? I have had legal basics it's been a few years when I became a social worker. I've also had legal basics for directors. They didn't drill down specifically to that information. Now, you got there in 1998. What time frame were you a social worker? I was a social worker for are you looking for dates or a period?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q A Q	2007, 2008. Right now the state also mandates training for your workers, and they go and learn the same types of things that you have. Do you share information that you learn at these things since obviously everybody can't go at the same time? We do share information. If they if there's new policy that comes about, we try to get everybody into that training. But the other training is required within the first year. Does your lawyer give you training at DSS? Do they tell you about new trends or what the law is? Yes. Do you have some kind of staff trainings, or how do you do that? We we try to schedule those certain times
2 3 4 5 6 7 6 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A Q A Q	they have changes in policy. Okay, did it require training it required training for you to become director the first year also, I would assume; is that right? There is. Different training? Yes. All right, have you had training on the types of methods that you can use to take children out of the home? I have had legal basics it's been a few years when I became a social worker. I've also had legal basics for directors. They didn't drill down specifically to that information. Now, you got there in 1998. What time frame were you a social worker? I was a social worker? I was a social worker for are you looking for dates or a period? Roughly.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q A Q	2007, 2008. Right now the state also mandates training for your workers, and they go and learn the same types of things that you have. Do you share information that you learn at these things since obviously everybody can't go at the same time? We do share information. If they if there's new policy that comes about, we try to get everybody into that training. But the other training is required within the first year. Does your lawyer give you training at DSS? Do they tell you about new trends or what the law is? Yes. Do you have some kind of staff trainings, or how do you do that? We we try to schedule those certain times based on what if new policy was coming out.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A Q A Q A	they have changes in policy. Okay, did it require training it required training for you to become director the first year also, I would assume; is that right? There is. Different training? Yes. All right, have you had training on the types of methods that you can use to take children out of the home? I have had legal basics it's been a few years when I became a social worker. I've also had legal basics for directors. They didn't drill down specifically to that information. Now, you got there in 1998. What time frame were you a social worker? I was a social worker? I was a social worker for are you looking for dates or a period? Roughly. About two, two and a half years.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q A Q	2007, 2008. Right now the state also mandates training for your workers, and they go and learn the same types of things that you have. Do you share information that you learn at these things since obviously everybody can't go at the same time? We do share information. If they if there's new policy that comes about, we try to get everybody into that training. But the other training is required within the first year. Does your lawyer give you training at DSS? Do they tell you about new trends or what the law is? Yes. Do you have some kind of staff trainings, or how do you do that? We we try to schedule those certain times based on what if new policy was coming out. We don't have a set schedule for that, if
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A Q A Q	they have changes in policy. Okay, did it require training — it required training for you to become director the first year also, I would assume; is that right? There is. Different training? Yes. All right, have you had training on the types of methods that you can use to take children out of the home? I have had legal basics — it's been a few years — when I became a social worker. I've also had legal basics for directors. They didn't drill down specifically to that information. Now, you got there in 1998. What time frame were you a social worker? I was a social worker for — are you looking for dates or a period? Roughly. About two, two and a half years. And were CVAs being used then when you were a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q A Q	2007, 2008. Right now the state also mandates training for your workers, and they go and learn the same types of things that you have. Do you share information that you learn at these things since obviously everybody can't go at the same time? We do share information. If they if there's new policy that comes about, we try to get everybody into that training. But the other training is required within the first year. Does your lawyer give you training at DSS? Do they tell you about new trends or what the law is? Yes. Do you have some kind of staff trainings, or how do you do that? We we try to schedule those certain times based on what if new policy was coming out. We don't have a set schedule for that, if that's what you're asking.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A Q A Q A Q	they have changes in policy. Okay, did it require training — it required training for you to become director the first year also, I would assume; is that right? There is. Different training? Yes. All right, have you had training on the types of methods that you can use to take children out of the home? I have had legal basics — it's been a few years — when I became a social worker. I've also had legal basics for directors. They didn't drill down specifically to that information. Now, you got there in 1998. What time frame were you a social worker? I was a social worker for — are you looking for dates or a period? Roughly. About two, two and a half years. And were CVAs being used then when you were a social worker?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q A Q	2007, 2008. Right now the state also mandates training for your workers, and they go and learn the same types of things that you have. Do you share information that you learn at these things since obviously everybody can't go at the same time? We do share information. If they if there's new policy that comes about, we try to get everybody into that training. But the other training is required within the first year. Does your lawyer give you training at DSS? Do they tell you about new trends or what the law is? Yes. Do you have some kind of staff trainings, or how do you do that? We we try to schedule those certain times based on what if new policy was coming out. We don't have a set schedule for that, if
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A Q A Q A Q A	they have changes in policy. Okay, did it require training — it required training for you to become director the first year also, I would assume; is that right? There is. Different training? Yes. All right, have you had training on the types of methods that you can use to take children out of the home? I have had legal basics — it's been a few years — when I became a social worker. I've also had legal basics for directors. They didn't drill down specifically to that information. Now, you got there in 1998. What time frame were you a social worker? I was a social worker for — are you looking for dates or a period? Roughly. About two, two and a half years. And were CVAs being used then when you were a social worker? Not that I recall.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Q A Q A	Right now the state also mandates training for your workers, and they go and learn the same types of things that you have. Do you share information that you learn at these things since obviously everybody can't go at the same time? We do share information. If they if there's new policy that comes about, we try to get everybody into that training. But the other training is required within the first year. Does your lawyer give you training at DSS? Do they tell you about new trends or what the law is? Yes. Do you have some kind of staff trainings, or how do you do that? We we try to schedule those certain times based on what if new policy was coming out. We don't have a set schedule for that, if that's what you're asking. No. Do you have records for the seminars that everybody takes each year? Do you have to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A Q A Q A Q	they have changes in policy. Okay, did it require training — it required training for you to become director the first year also, I would assume; is that right? There is. Different training? Yes. All right, have you had training on the types of methods that you can use to take children out of the home? I have had legal basics — it's been a few years — when I became a social worker. I've also had legal basics for directors. They didn't drill down specifically to that information. Now, you got there in 1998. What time frame were you a social worker? I was a social worker for — are you looking for dates or a period? Roughly. About two, two and a half years. And were CVAs being used then when you were a social worker?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q A Q A	Right now the state also mandates training for your workers, and they go and learn the same types of things that you have. Do you share information that you learn at these things since obviously everybody can't go at the same time? We do share information. If they if there's new policy that comes about, we try to get everybody into that training. But the other training is required within the first year. Does your lawyer give you training at DSS? Do they tell you about new trends or what the law is? Yes. Do you have some kind of staff trainings, or how do you do that? We we try to schedule those certain times based on what if new policy was coming out. We don't have a set schedule for that, if that's what you're asking. No. Do you have records for the seminars that

ı		2 - 160	D 162
		Page 162	Page 163
1	. A	Yes, sir.	duties and your responsibilities kind of like
2	Q	Now, with regard to the training for your	what we talked about earlier, and so can you -
3		lawyer, they have specialty training. Social	3 - can you walk us through and let's take
4		worker attorneys have a group, the Institute	4 are you familiar with the Greenlee case, the
5		of Government, give seminars. Do you keep	5 one we're here on today?
6		records for the	6 A Yes.
7	A	I do not specifically keep records of those.	7 Q Could you walk us through how you would
8	Q	Did the DSS attorney in this case, Mr. Lindsay	general respond in a case like that? You first get a
9		did he turn in vouchers asking for	9 call I think we've heard testimony the gist
10		reimbursement for travel to seminars and	of which was here's a baby in the hospital
11		payment of these?	that may have some symptoms of being addicted
12	A	He would not turn those in directly to me, but	to drugs. What does the Cherokee Department
13		would have turned them in to the finance	of Social Services do in a case like that?
14		office.	14 A We would send a worker out that will talk to
15	Q	Okay, so would that be paid by the county or	the family members if the child is of age. Of
16		by the Department of Social Services?	16 course if it's a baby in a hospital, they
17	A	They if it was a Social Services event, it	would not be, but you know, talk to all the
19		would come out of our budget, so out of our	parago involved. No nodia chon mano a
20		West town the last to the same alone there during	
21	Q	You turn it in the same place; they just	
22	71	allocate it to whichever budget that	contact our attorney who would then contact a judge to attempt to get a non-secure custody
23	A	Correct.	23 order.
24	Q	Okay, thank you. And of course going back to the authority of the director, basically the	24 Q All right, and in this particular case, have
25		DHHS puts out manuals that outlines all your	25 you reviewed the file?
		bins pues our mandais that outlines all your	you reviewed the fire.
		Page 164	Page 165
1	A	I have not specifically reviewed this file,	1 involvement.
•		I make not opecitioning totioned unit itie,	
2		no. I have looked at pieces of it, but not	2 BY MR. RON MOORE:
3			 BY MR. RON MOORE: Okay. Judge, are we on 4? Did you mark that
	Q	no. I have looked at pieces of it, but not	
3	Q	no. I have looked at pieces of it, but not the entire file.	3 Okay. Judge, are we on 4? Did you mark that
3	Q	no. I have looked at pieces of it, but not the entire file. We know no petition was ever filed. And are	3 Okay. Judge, are we on 4? Did you mark that 4 3?
3 4 5	Q	no. I have looked at pieces of it, but not the entire file. We know no petition was ever filed. And are you familiar with the custody agreements that	3 Okay. Judge, are we on 4? Did you mark that 4 3? 5 BY THE COURT:
3 4 5	Q	no. I have looked at pieces of it, but not the entire file. We know no petition was ever filed. And are you familiar with the custody agreements that were involved in this case? There were a	3 Okay. Judge, are we on 4? Did you mark that 4 3? 5 BY THE COURT: 6 Yes, sir.
3 4 5 6		no. I have looked at pieces of it, but not the entire file. We know no petition was ever filed. And are you familiar with the custody agreements that were involved in this case? There were a couple of them.	3 Okay. Judge, are we on 4? Did you mark that 4 3? 5 BY THE COURT: 6 Yes, sir. 7 'BY MR. RON MOORE:
3 4 5 6 7 8	A	no. I have looked at pieces of it, but not the entire file. We know no petition was ever filed. And are you familiar with the custody agreements that were involved in this case? There were a couple of them. Yes, sir.	3 Okay. Judge, are we on 4? Did you mark that 4 3? 5 BY THE COURT: 6 Yes, sir. 7 BY MR. RON MOORE: 8 Okay, thank you.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A	no. I have looked at pieces of it, but not the entire file. We know no petition was ever filed. And are you familiar with the custody agreements that were involved in this case? There were a couple of them. Yes, sir. Have you reviewed it enough to know why a	3 Okay. Judge, are we on 4? Did you mark that 4 3? 5 BY THE COURT: 6 Yes, sir. 7 'BY MR. RON MOORE: 8 Okay, thank you. 9 (DEFENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 4 MARKED)
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A Q	no. I have looked at pieces of it, but not the entire file. We know no petition was ever filed. And are you familiar with the custody agreements that were involved in this case? There were a couple of them. Yes, sir. Have you reviewed it enough to know why a petition was not filed?	3 Okay. Judge, are we on 4? Did you mark that 4 3? 5 BY THE COURT: 6 Yes, sir. 7 BY MR. RON MOORE: 8 Okay, thank you. 9 (DEFENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 4 MARKED) 10 BY MR. RON MOORE:
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A Q	no. I have looked at pieces of it, but not the entire file. We know no petition was ever filed. And are you familiar with the custody agreements that were involved in this case? There were a couple of them. Yes, sir. Have you reviewed it enough to know why a petition was not filed? Not specifically as to why a petition was not	3 Okay. Judge, are we on 4? Did you mark that 4 3? 5 BY THE COURT: 6 Yes, sir. 7 BY MR. RON MOORE: 8 Okay, thank you. 9 (DEFENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 4 MARKED) 10 BY MR. RON MOORE: 11 May I approach, Your Honor?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A Q	no. I have looked at pieces of it, but not the entire file. We know no petition was ever filed. And are you familiar with the custody agreements that were involved in this case? There were a couple of them. Yes, sir. Have you reviewed it enough to know why a petition was not filed? Not specifically as to why a petition was not filed. I do know that Ms. Greenlee had asked	3 Okay. Judge, are we on 4? Did you mark that 4 3? 5 BY THE COURT: 6 Yes, sir. 7 BY MR. RON MOORE: 8 Okay, thank you. 9 (DEFENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 4 MARKED) 10 BY MR. RON MOORE: 11 May I approach, Your Honor? 12 BY THE COURT:
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A Q A	no. I have looked at pieces of it, but not the entire file. We know no petition was ever filed. And are you familiar with the custody agreements that were involved in this case? There were a couple of them. Yes, sir. Have you reviewed it enough to know why a petition was not filed? Not specifically as to why a petition was not filed. I do know that Ms. Greenlee had asked for this agreement to be signed.	Okay. Judge, are we on 4? Did you mark that 3? BY THE COURT: Yes, sir. BY MR. RON MOORE: Chay, thank you. CDEFENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 4 MARKED) BY MR. RON MOORE: May I approach, Your Honor? BY THE COURT: You may.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A Q A	no. I have looked at pieces of it, but not the entire file. We know no petition was ever filed. And are you familiar with the custody agreements that were involved in this case? There were a couple of them. Yes, sir. Have you reviewed it enough to know why a petition was not filed? Not specifically as to why a petition was not filed. I do know that Ms. Greenlee had asked for this agreement to be signed. All right, I have I have some portion of	Okay. Judge, are we on 4? Did you mark that 3? BY THE COURT: Yes, sir. BY MR. RON MOORE: Okay, thank you. (DEFENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 4 MARKED) BY MR. RON MOORE: May I approach, Your Honor? BY THE COURT: You may. DIRECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MOORE:
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A Q A	no. I have looked at pieces of it, but not the entire file. We know no petition was ever filed. And are you familiar with the custody agreements that were involved in this case? There were a couple of them. Yes, sir. Have you reviewed it enough to know why a petition was not filed? Not specifically as to why a petition was not filed. I do know that Ms. Greenlee had asked for this agreement to be signed. All right, I have I have some portion of the file that, since we represent Ms.	Okay. Judge, are we on 4? Did you mark that 3? BY THE COURT: Yes, sir. BY MR. RON MOORE: Okay, thank you. (DEFENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 4 MARKED) BY MR. RON MOORE: May I approach, Your Honor? BY THE COURT: You may. DIRECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MOORE: Q Let me show you what I've marked as Plaintiff's or Defendant's Exhibit 4. I'll just ask you to look at it. Does that look
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A Q A	no. I have looked at pieces of it, but not the entire file. We know no petition was ever filed. And are you familiar with the custody agreements that were involved in this case? There were a couple of them. Yes, sir. Have you reviewed it enough to know why a petition was not filed? Not specifically as to why a petition was not filed. I do know that Ms. Greenlee had asked for this agreement to be signed. All right, I have I have some portion of the file that, since we represent Ms. Greenlee, was provided. And I want to show	Okay. Judge, are we on 4? Did you mark that 3? BY THE COURT: Yes, sir. BY MR. RON MOORE: Okay, thank you. (DEFENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 4 MARKED) BY MR. RON MOORE: May I approach, Your Honor? BY THE COURT: You may. DIRECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MOORE: Q Let me show you what I've marked as Plaintiff's or Defendant's Exhibit 4. I'll just ask you to look at it. Does that look like your in-home service agreement that you
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Q A	no. I have looked at pieces of it, but not the entire file. We know no petition was ever filed. And are you familiar with the custody agreements that were involved in this case? There were a couple of them. Yes, sir. Have you reviewed it enough to know why a petition was not filed? Not specifically as to why a petition was not filed. I do know that Ms. Greenlee had asked for this agreement to be signed. All right, I have I have some portion of the file that, since we represent Ms. Greenlee, was provided. And I want to show you it's a portion of it I think it's	Okay. Judge, are we on 4? Did you mark that 3? BY THE COURT: Yes, sir. Okay, thank you. (DEFENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 4 MARKED) BY MR. RON MOORE: May I approach, Your Honor? BY THE COURT: You may. DIRECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MOORE: Plaintiff's or Defendant's Exhibit 4. I'll just ask you to look at it. Does that look like your in-home service agreement that you use? (Tenders)
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A Q A	no. I have looked at pieces of it, but not the entire file. We know no petition was ever filed. And are you familiar with the custody agreements that were involved in this case? There were a couple of them. Yes, sir. Have you reviewed it enough to know why a petition was not filed? Not specifically as to why a petition was not filed. I do know that Ms. Greenlee had asked for this agreement to be signed. All right, I have I have some portion of the file that, since we represent Ms. Greenlee, was provided. And I want to show you it's a portion of it I think it's eight pages and it's entitled, "In-Home Family Services Agreement." When do you use those, in what scenario?	Okay. Judge, are we on 4? Did you mark that 3? BY THE COURT: Yes, sir. BY MR. RON MOORE: Okay, thank you. (DEFENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 4 MARKED) BY MR. RON MOORE: May I approach, Your Honor? BY THE COURT: You may. DIRECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MOORE: Q Let me show you what I've marked as Plaintiff's or Defendant's Exhibit 4. I'll just ask you to look at it. Does that look like your in-home service agreement that you use? (Tenders) (Upon review) Yes, sir.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A Q A	no. I have looked at pieces of it, but not the entire file. We know no petition was ever filed. And are you familiar with the custody agreements that were involved in this case? There were a couple of them. Yes, sir. Have you reviewed it enough to know why a petition was not filed? Not specifically as to why a petition was not filed. I do know that Ms. Greenlee had asked for this agreement to be signed. All right, I have I have some portion of the file that, since we represent Ms. Greenlee, was provided. And I want to show you it's a portion of it I think it's eight pages and it's entitled, "In-Home Family Services Agreement." When do you use those, in what scenario? Once the if if we substantiate the case,	Okay. Judge, are we on 4? Did you mark that 3? BY THE COURT: Yes, sir. BY MR. RON MOORE: Okay, thank you. (DEFENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 4 MARKED) BY MR. RON MOORE: May I approach, Your Honor? BY THE COURT: You may. DIRECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MOORE: Q Let me show you what I've marked as Plaintiff's or Defendant's Exhibit 4. I'll just ask you to look at it. Does that look like your in-home service agreement that you use? (Tenders) A (Upon review) Yes, sir. Q And it's dated 10-14, 2016. Do you see that
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A Q A	no. I have looked at pieces of it, but not the entire file. We know no petition was ever filed. And are you familiar with the custody agreements that were involved in this case? There were a couple of them. Yes, sir. Have you reviewed it enough to know why a petition was not filed? Not specifically as to why a petition was not filed. I do know that Ms. Greenlee had asked for this agreement to be signed. All right, I have I have some portion of the file that, since we represent Ms. Greenlee, was provided. And I want to show you it's a portion of it I think it's eight pages and it's entitled, "In-Home Family Services Agreement." When do you use those, in what scenario? Once the if if we substantiate the case, it gets moved to in-home services, and at that	Okay. Judge, are we on 4? Did you mark that 3? BY THE COURT: Yes, sir. BY MR. RON MOORE: Okay, thank you. (DEFENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 4 MARKED) BY MR. RON MOORE: May I approach, Your Honor? BY THE COURT: You may. DIRECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MOORE: Q Let me show you what I've marked as Plaintiff's or Defendant's Exhibit 4. I'll just ask you to look at it. Does that look like your in-home service agreement that you use? (Tenders) A (Upon review) Yes, sir. Q And it's dated 10-14, 2016. Do you see that on the top corner?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A Q A	no. I have looked at pieces of it, but not the entire file. We know no petition was ever filed. And are you familiar with the custody agreements that were involved in this case? There were a couple of them. Yes, sir. Have you reviewed it enough to know why a petition was not filed? Not specifically as to why a petition was not filed. I do know that Ms. Greenlee had asked for this agreement to be signed. All right, I have I have some portion of the file that, since we represent Ms. Greenlee, was provided. And I want to show you it's a portion of it I think it's eight pages and it's entitled, "In-Home Family Services Agreement." When do you use those, in what scenario? Once the if if we substantiate the case, it gets moved to in-home services, and at that point they create those in-home service	Okay. Judge, are we on 4? Did you mark that 3? BY THE COURT: Yes, sir. BY MR. RON MOORE: Okay, thank you. (DEFENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 4 MARKED) BY MR. RON MOORE: May I approach, Your Honor? BY THE COURT: You may. DIRECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MOORE: Q Let me show you what I've marked as Plaintiff's or Defendant's Exhibit 4. I'll just ask you to look at it. Does that look like your in-home service agreement that you use? (Tenders) A (Upon review) Yes, sir. Q And it's dated 10-14, 2016. Do you see that on the top corner? A Yes.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A Q A	no. I have looked at pieces of it, but not the entire file. We know no petition was ever filed. And are you familiar with the custody agreements that were involved in this case? There were a couple of them. Yes, sir. Have you reviewed it enough to know why a petition was not filed? Not specifically as to why a petition was not filed. I do know that Ms. Greenlee had asked for this agreement to be signed. All right, I have I have some portion of the file that, since we represent Ms. Greenlee, was provided. And I want to show you it's a portion of it I think it's eight pages and it's entitled, "In-Home Family Services Agreement." When do you use those, in what scenario? Once the if if we substantiate the case, it gets moved to in-home services, and at that point they create those in-home service agreements with the families in order to	Okay. Judge, are we on 4? Did you mark that 3? BY THE COURT: Yes, sir. BY MR. RON MOORE: Okay, thank you. (DEFENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 4 MARKED) BY MR. RON MOORE: May I approach, Your Honor? BY THE COURT: You may. DIRECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MOORE: Q Let me show you what I've marked as Plaintiff's or Defendant's Exhibit 4. I'll just ask you to look at it. Does that look like your in-home service agreement that you use? (Tenders) A (Upon review) Yes, sir. Q And it's dated 10-14, 2016. Do you see that on the top corner? A Yes. A Yes.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A Q A	no. I have looked at pieces of it, but not the entire file. We know no petition was ever filed. And are you familiar with the custody agreements that were involved in this case? There were a couple of them. Yes, sir. Have you reviewed it enough to know why a petition was not filed? Not specifically as to why a petition was not filed. I do know that Ms. Greenlee had asked for this agreement to be signed. All right, I have I have some portion of the file that, since we represent Ms. Greenlee, was provided. And I want to show you it's a portion of it I think it's eight pages and it's entitled, "In-Home Family Services Agreement." When do you use those, in what scenario? Once the if if we substantiate the case, it gets moved to in-home services, and at that point they create those in-home service	Okay. Judge, are we on 4? Did you mark that 3? BY THE COURT: Yes, sir. BY MR. RON MOORE: Okay, thank you. (DEFENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 4 MARKED) BY MR. RON MOORE: May I approach, Your Honor? BY THE COURT: You may. DIRECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MOORE: Q Let me show you what I've marked as Plaintiff's or Defendant's Exhibit 4. I'll just ask you to look at it. Does that look like your in-home service agreement that you use? (Tenders) A (Upon review) Yes, sir. Q And it's dated 10-14, 2016. Do you see that on the top corner? A Yes.

		Page 166	1		Page 167
1		is that right?	1		housing, transportation, support from extended
2	A	Uh-huh. (Affirmative)	2		family; Cody and Shalees love their children."
3	Q	All right, now, can you look at that and just	3		Do you recognize that to be in Ms I guess
4		tell me what this is the front page. So	4		Ms. Johnson's handwriting?
5		what is what is happening here? You have	5	A	Yes.
6		Alana Roberts, the baby, and the birth date.	6	Q	Okay, and then looking over and again some
7		You have Ms. Greenlee and Mr. Roberts. Of	7		of this says that they were going to have
8		course, Mr. Roberts was on the birth	8		urine tests and, you know, they've admitted to
9		certificate; are you aware of that?	9		using pills and stuff. So you were, I guess,
10	A	Yes.	10		coming to some agreement or I don't know
11	Q	Okay, there hadn't been a DNA test at that	11		what you call it trying to get them to
12		point, or maybe that was about the time that	12		straighten up their act?
13		it was going on. But Cody Roberts was	13	A	Uh-huh. (Affirmative)
14		actually on the birth certificate, and then	14	Q	And so they're going to seek to get
15		Kathy Rogers apparently was the grandmother	15		employment. But then you look over on Page
16		that was helping with the baby; I assume	16		I believe it's Page 5, and it talks about what
17		that's why she's listed?	17		services are being provided, Medicaid, food
18	A	She would have been involved in the	18		stamps is that WIC or
19		development of this plan.	19	A	WIC, yes.
20	Q	Okay, and as then your social worker is Ms.	20	Q	Daycare, drug screens, kinship placement, case
21		Johnson?	21		management. So case management, what does
22	A	Uh-huh. (Affirmative)	22		that what does that entail?
23	Q	And so she writes, I guess, notes, "family	23	A	It's the in-home services which is once
24		strengths and resources, strong relationship	24		they're substantiated and they go into in-home
25		and support, communication, sense of humor,	25		services, that is considered case management.
		Page 168			Page 169
1	Q	Okay, and so is is that services that are	1		it was apparently Ms. Greenlee found it on the
2	2	being provided? You've actually got the child	2		internet, and she and Mr. Mathieu went to
3		on Medicaid and you're is that what that	3		Quick Lube or somewhere and got a notary to
4		means?	4		execute it. So that was on the 6th of
5	A	Uh-huh. (Affirmative)	5		October. So the document I've asked you about
6	Q	All right, so then you you guys note or	6		what we've been talking about, Defendant's
7		Ms. Johnson noted, "Mr. Mathieu is the	7		Exhibit 4, that's dated eight days later, 10-
8		biological father but has no custody rights.	8		14. And under the services you're providing,
9		Shalees signed a temporary guardianship	9		you note, "What will happen if the child
10		agreement for Alana. Alana currently with	10		safety is no longer assured? The department
11		Michael and his family." So this is dated 10-	11		will file a juvenile petition and take case to
12		14. And there was testimony earlier, I think,	12		juvenile court." And then at the end, it
13		when Mr. Mathieu testified	13		says, "Under what circumstances will the
14	BY M	R. RON MOORE:	14		agency and services" "end services and
15		Your Honor, do we have Exhibits 1 and 2?	15		close the case? When the case plan has been
16	BY T	HE COURT:	16		successfully completed and no safety concerns
17		The clerk has the exhibits.	17		exist regarding Alana being in the physical
18	BY M	R. RON MOORE:	18		area of Cody and Shalees." So they've agreed
19		Okay, thank you.	19		to share custody. Eight days later, your
20	DIRE	CT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MOORE:	20		report says you will file a juvenile petition
21	Q	So looking at Plaintiff's Exhibit 2, you see	21		and and them six weeks later, people from
22		that there was a temporary guardianship	22		your office go to the or have Shalees come
23		agreement. Do you see that? (Tenders)	23		to the Department of Social no, they go to
24	A	(Upon review) Yes, sir.	24		Shalees' house and have her sign a CVA. Now,
25	Q	And again, you weren't here, but the gist of	25		any idea why you didn't file a petition in

The Street			_		
		Page 170			Page 171
		this case?	1		Social Services?
2	A	It was my understanding that Ms. Greenlee at	2	A	More specifically? I'm not sure what you're
3		that point had asked for the CVA. She wanted	3		asking.
1 1		to sign over custody to Mr. Mathieu.	1 1	Q	When was the first time you ever heard of one?
5	Q	Okay, well, now, here's a baby that's in	5	A	The first time I ever recall hearing of one
6		distress clearly because it was born into the	6		was December 6, 2017, when I received a call
7		world with some apparently some problems	7		from Mr. Lindsay about a similar agreement.
9		with drug abuse. I mean, isn't that the kind	8	Q	That was when Ms. Jackson had called Mr.
10,000	_	of case that Social Services designed to help?	9		Lindsay because she had come upon one in this
10	A	Yes, sir.	10		case?
11	Q	So, again, why would you let her give the	12	A	Not this case, no.
13		child to somebody who may not have any ability	13	Q	No, actually Hogan case?
14		to help a kid like that?	14	A	Yes.
15	A	I was not specifically involved in that	15	Q	Now, you were familiar with the Hogan case?
16		conversation. So I can not attest to what Ms.	16	A	Was I at the time or am I now?
17		Johnson's thinking was on that case.	17	Q	No, were you you had had some contact with
18	Q	Nobody has talked about it since this came to	18		the Hogan case?
19	n	light?	19	A	I had not had contact with the Hogan case as
20	A	Well, we've talked about the fact that Ms. Johnson is no longer in the agency. So we	20	Q	of December 6th, no. When Judge Sellers signed an order giving Mr.
21			21	V	Hogan
22		I have not specifically talked to her about it, no.	22	DV	THE COURT:
23	0	All right, well, let's talk about the CVAs.	23	DI	Move on.
24	Q	Can you tell us what you know about the use of	24	מזת	ECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MOORE:
25		CVAs at the Cherokee County Department of	25	Q	Going back to the so you didn't know
		ovila at the entroite sounty population of		ν.	sound back to the so you again a know
		Page 172			- 150
		rage 172	1		Page 173
1		anything about any CVAs prior to December?	1		
1 2	A		1 2		Page 1/3 counting the family CVA or if he's counting the child?
	A Q	anything about any CVAs prior to December?		A	counting the family CVA or if he's counting
2		anything about any CVAs prior to December? Not that I recall, no.	2	A Q	counting the family CVA or if he's counting the child?
2	Q	anything about any CVAs prior to December? Not that I recall, no. Do you ever sit in on the staff meetings?	2		counting the family CVA or if he's counting the child? Correct.
2 3 4	Q	anything about any CVAs prior to December? Not that I recall, no. Do you ever sit in on the staff meetings? I do occasionally. I had not been sitting in	2 3 4		counting the family CVA or if he's counting the child? Correct. Okay. All right, so after after the CVA
2 3 4 5	Q A	anything about any CVAs prior to December? Not that I recall, no. Do you ever sit in on the staff meetings? I do occasionally. I had not been sitting in on them as of late	2 3 4 5		counting the family CVA or if he's counting the child? Correct. Okay. All right, so after after the CVA came to light in the Hogan case, the State
2 3 4 5	Q A	anything about any CVAs prior to December? Not that I recall, no. Do you ever sit in on the staff meetings? I do occasionally. I had not been sitting in on them as of late Mr. Lindsay was here earlier this morning.	2 3 4 5		counting the family CVA or if he's counting the child? Correct. Okay. All right, so after after the CVA came to light in the Hogan case, the State Department of Health and Human Services was
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q A	anything about any CVAs prior to December? Not that I recall, no. Do you ever sit in on the staff meetings? I do occasionally. I had not been sitting in on them as of late Mr. Lindsay was here earlier this morning. He'll be here shortly. I think I heard him	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q	counting the family CVA or if he's counting the child? Correct. Okay. All right, so after after the CVA came to light in the Hogan case, the State Department of Health and Human Services was notified, and I believe you got a letter?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q A	anything about any CVAs prior to December? Not that I recall, no. Do you ever sit in on the staff meetings? I do occasionally. I had not been sitting in on them as of late Mr. Lindsay was here earlier this morning. He'll be here shortly. I think I heard him say that he had found 30 CVAs that he's	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q A	counting the family CVA or if he's counting the child? Correct. Okay. All right, so after after the CVA came to light in the Hogan case, the State Department of Health and Human Services was notified, and I believe you got a letter? Yes, sir.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q A	anything about any CVAs prior to December? Not that I recall, no. Do you ever sit in on the staff meetings? I do occasionally. I had not been sitting in on them as of late Mr. Lindsay was here earlier this morning. He'll be here shortly. I think I heard him say that he had found 30 CVAs that he's prepared to, I guess, turn over in response to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q A	counting the family CVA or if he's counting the child? Correct. Okay. All right, so after after the CVA came to light in the Hogan case, the State Department of Health and Human Services was notified, and I believe you got a letter? Yes, sir. And subsequently, they indicated that they
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q A	anything about any CVAs prior to December? Not that I recall, no. Do you ever sit in on the staff meetings? I do occasionally. I had not been sitting in on them as of late Mr. Lindsay was here earlier this morning. He'll be here shortly. I think I heard him say that he had found 30 CVAs that he's prepared to, I guess, turn over in response to a subpoena. How many have the Department of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q A	counting the family CVA or if he's counting the child? Correct. Okay. All right, so after after the CVA came to light in the Hogan case, the State Department of Health and Human Services was notified, and I believe you got a letter? Yes, sir. And subsequently, they indicated that they were going to investigate. And what, if
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q A Q	anything about any CVAs prior to December? Not that I recall, no. Do you ever sit in on the staff meetings? I do occasionally. I had not been sitting in on them as of late Mr. Lindsay was here earlier this morning. He'll be here shortly. I think I heard him say that he had found 30 CVAs that he's prepared to, I guess, turn over in response to a subpoena. How many have the Department of Social Services found?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q A	counting the family CVA or if he's counting the child? Correct. Okay. All right, so after after the CVA came to light in the Hogan case, the State Department of Health and Human Services was notified, and I believe you got a letter? Yes, sir. And subsequently, they indicated that they were going to investigate. And what, if anything, were you directed to do in terms of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q A Q	anything about any CVAs prior to December? Not that I recall, no. Do you ever sit in on the staff meetings? I do occasionally. I had not been sitting in on them as of late Mr. Lindsay was here earlier this morning. He'll be here shortly. I think I heard him say that he had found 30 CVAs that he's prepared to, I guess, turn over in response to a subpoena. How many have the Department of Social Services found? That have been executed? I can't say	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q A Q	counting the family CVA or if he's counting the child? Correct. Okay. All right, so after after the CVA came to light in the Hogan case, the State Department of Health and Human Services was notified, and I believe you got a letter? Yes, sir. And subsequently, they indicated that they were going to investigate. And what, if anything, were you directed to do in terms of trying to get information for them?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q A Q	anything about any CVAs prior to December? Not that I recall, no. Do you ever sit in on the staff meetings? I do occasionally. I had not been sitting in on them as of late Mr. Lindsay was here earlier this morning. He'll be here shortly. I think I heard him say that he had found 30 CVAs that he's prepared to, I guess, turn over in response to a subpoena. How many have the Department of Social Services found? That have been executed? I can't say specifically, but it depends on whether	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q A Q	counting the family CVA or if he's counting the child? Correct. Okay. All right, so after after the CVA came to light in the Hogan case, the State Department of Health and Human Services was notified, and I believe you got a letter? Yes, sir. And subsequently, they indicated that they were going to investigate. And what, if anything, were you directed to do in terms of trying to get information for them? I received a list from the state of cases for
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q A Q	anything about any CVAs prior to December? Not that I recall, no. Do you ever sit in on the staff meetings? I do occasionally. I had not been sitting in on them as of late Mr. Lindsay was here earlier this morning. He'll be here shortly. I think I heard him say that he had found 30 CVAs that he's prepared to, I guess, turn over in response to a subpoena. How many have the Department of Social Services found? That have been executed? I can't say specifically, but it depends on whether you're looking at actual cases or if you're looking at children. There's about 25 that have been executed that I have located.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q A Q	counting the family CVA or if he's counting the child? Correct. Okay. All right, so after after the CVA came to light in the Hogan case, the State Department of Health and Human Services was notified, and I believe you got a letter? Yes, sir. And subsequently, they indicated that they were going to investigate. And what, if anything, were you directed to do in terms of trying to get information for them? I received a list from the state of cases for the past ten years, and I and my staff had
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q A Q	anything about any CVAs prior to December? Not that I recall, no. Do you ever sit in on the staff meetings? I do occasionally. I had not been sitting in on them as of late Mr. Lindsay was here earlier this morning. He'll be here shortly. I think I heard him say that he had found 30 CVAs that he's prepared to, I guess, turn over in response to a subpoena. How many have the Department of Social Services found? That have been executed? I can't say specifically, but it depends on whether you're looking at actual cases or if you're looking at children. There's about 25 that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q A Q	counting the family CVA or if he's counting the child? Correct. Okay. All right, so after after the CVA came to light in the Hogan case, the State Department of Health and Human Services was notified, and I believe you got a letter? Yes, sir. And subsequently, they indicated that they were going to investigate. And what, if anything, were you directed to do in terms of trying to get information for them? I received a list from the state of cases for the past ten years, and I and my staff had gone through all of those cases and attempted
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q A Q	anything about any CVAs prior to December? Not that I recall, no. Do you ever sit in on the staff meetings? I do occasionally. I had not been sitting in on them as of late Mr. Lindsay was here earlier this morning. He'll be here shortly. I think I heard him say that he had found 30 CVAs that he's prepared to, I guess, turn over in response to a subpoena. How many have the Department of Social Services found? That have been executed? I can't say specifically, but it depends on whether you're looking at actual cases or if you're looking at children. There's about 25 that have been executed that I have located.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q A Q	counting the family CVA or if he's counting the child? Correct. Okay. All right, so after after the CVA came to light in the Hogan case, the State Department of Health and Human Services was notified, and I believe you got a letter? Yes, sir. And subsequently, they indicated that they were going to investigate. And what, if anything, were you directed to do in terms of trying to get information for them? I received a list from the state of cases for the past ten years, and I and my staff had gone through all of those cases and attempted to locate any CVAs that are involved.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q A Q	anything about any CVAs prior to December? Not that I recall, no. Do you ever sit in on the staff meetings? I do occasionally. I had not been sitting in on them as of late Mr. Lindsay was here earlier this morning. He'll be here shortly. I think I heard him say that he had found 30 CVAs that he's prepared to, I guess, turn over in response to a subpoena. How many have the Department of Social Services found? That have been executed? I can't say specifically, but it depends on whether you're looking at actual cases or if you're looking at children. There's about 25 that have been executed that I have located. And again, can you help me distinguish between	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q A Q	counting the family CVA or if he's counting the child? Correct. Okay. All right, so after after the CVA came to light in the Hogan case, the State Department of Health and Human Services was notified, and I believe you got a letter? Yes, sir. And subsequently, they indicated that they were going to investigate. And what, if anything, were you directed to do in terms of trying to get information for them? I received a list from the state of cases for the past ten years, and I and my staff had gone through all of those cases and attempted to locate any CVAs that are involved. And that's where you came up with the number
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q A Q	anything about any CVAs prior to December? Not that I recall, no. Do you ever sit in on the staff meetings? I do occasionally. I had not been sitting in on them as of late Mr. Lindsay was here earlier this morning. He'll be here shortly. I think I heard him say that he had found 30 CVAs that he's prepared to, I guess, turn over in response to a subpoena. How many have the Department of Social Services found? That have been executed? I can't say specifically, but it depends on whether you're looking at actual cases or if you're looking at children. There's about 25 that have been executed that I have located. And again, can you help me distinguish between children and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q A Q	counting the family CVA or if he's counting the child? Correct. Okay. All right, so after after the CVA came to light in the Hogan case, the State Department of Health and Human Services was notified, and I believe you got a letter? Yes, sir. And subsequently, they indicated that they were going to investigate. And what, if anything, were you directed to do in terms of trying to get information for them? I received a list from the state of cases for the past ten years, and I and my staff had gone through all of those cases and attempted to locate any CVAs that are involved. And that's where you came up with the number that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q A Q	anything about any CVAs prior to December? Not that I recall, no. Do you ever sit in on the staff meetings? I do occasionally. I had not been sitting in on them as of late Mr. Lindsay was here earlier this morning. He'll be here shortly. I think I heard him say that he had found 30 CVAs that he's prepared to, I guess, turn over in response to a subpoena. How many have the Department of Social Services found? That have been executed? I can't say specifically, but it depends on whether you're looking at actual cases or if you're looking at actual cases or if you're looking at children. There's about 25 that have been executed that I have located. And again, can you help me distinguish between children and Well, there are some that involve more than one child. So I don't know if his number is, you know, specific between children.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q A A	counting the family CVA or if he's counting the child? Correct. Okay. All right, so after after the CVA came to light in the Hogan case, the State Department of Health and Human Services was notified, and I believe you got a letter? Yes, sir. And subsequently, they indicated that they were going to investigate. And what, if anything, were you directed to do in terms of trying to get information for them? I received a list from the state of cases for the past ten years, and I and my staff had gone through all of those cases and attempted to locate any CVAs that are involved. And that's where you came up with the number that Yes, sir.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q A Q	anything about any CVAs prior to December? Not that I recall, no. Do you ever sit in on the staff meetings? I do occasionally. I had not been sitting in on them as of late Mr. Lindsay was here earlier this morning. He'll be here shortly. I think I heard him say that he had found 30 CVAs that he's prepared to, I guess, turn over in response to a subpoena. How many have the Department of Social Services found? That have been executed? I can't say specifically, but it depends on whether you're looking at actual cases or if you're looking at children. There's about 25 that have been executed that I have located. And again, can you help me distinguish between children and Well, there are some that involve more than one child. So I don't know if his number is, you know, specific between children. The ones you've found, each child has their	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q A A	counting the family CVA or if he's counting the child? Correct. Okay. All right, so after after the CVA came to light in the Hogan case, the State Department of Health and Human Services was notified, and I believe you got a letter? Yes, sir. And subsequently, they indicated that they were going to investigate. And what, if anything, were you directed to do in terms of trying to get information for them? I received a list from the state of cases for the past ten years, and I and my staff had gone through all of those cases and attempted to locate any CVAs that are involved. And that's where you came up with the number that Yes, sir. Now, there was never any discussion amongst your social workers asking you about whether they should be using CVAs?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q A Q A	anything about any CVAs prior to December? Not that I recall, no. Do you ever sit in on the staff meetings? I do occasionally. I had not been sitting in on them as of late Mr. Lindsay was here earlier this morning. He'll be here shortly. I think I heard him say that he had found 30 CVAs that he's prepared to, I guess, turn over in response to a subpoena. How many have the Department of Social Services found? That have been executed? I can't say specifically, but it depends on whether you're looking at actual cases or if you're looking at children. There's about 25 that have been executed that I have located. And again, can you help me distinguish between children and Well, there are some that involve more than one child. So I don't know if his number is, you know, specific between children. The ones you've found, each child has their own CVA; is that what you're saying?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q A Q	counting the family CVA or if he's counting the child? Correct. Okay. All right, so after after the CVA came to light in the Hogan case, the State Department of Health and Human Services was notified, and I believe you got a letter? Yes, sir. And subsequently, they indicated that they were going to investigate. And what, if anything, were you directed to do in terms of trying to get information for them? I received a list from the state of cases for the past ten years, and I and my staff had gone through all of those cases and attempted to locate any CVAs that are involved. And that's where you came up with the number that Yes, sir. Now, there was never any discussion amongst your social workers asking you about whether they should be using CVAs? Not that I recall.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Q A A Q A	anything about any CVAs prior to December? Not that I recall, no. Do you ever sit in on the staff meetings? I do occasionally. I had not been sitting in on them as of late Mr. Lindsay was here earlier this morning. He'll be here shortly. I think I heard him say that he had found 30 CVAs that he's prepared to, I guess, turn over in response to a subpoena. How many have the Department of Social Services found? That have been executed? I can't say specifically, but it depends on whether you're looking at actual cases or if you're looking at children. There's about 25 that have been executed that I have located. And again, can you help me distinguish between children and Well, there are some that involve more than one child. So I don't know if his number is, you know, specific between children. The ones you've found, each child has their own CVA; is that what you're saying? No, not always.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Q A Q	counting the family CVA or if he's counting the child? Correct. Okay. All right, so after after the CVA came to light in the Hogan case, the State Department of Health and Human Services was notified, and I believe you got a letter? Yes, sir. And subsequently, they indicated that they were going to investigate. And what, if anything, were you directed to do in terms of trying to get information for them? I received a list from the state of cases for the past ten years, and I and my staff had gone through all of those cases and attempted to locate any CVAs that are involved. And that's where you came up with the number that Yes, sir. Now, there was never any discussion amongst your social workers asking you about whether they should be using CVAs? Not that I recall. So you had never heard of CVAs until December?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q A Q A	anything about any CVAs prior to December? Not that I recall, no. Do you ever sit in on the staff meetings? I do occasionally. I had not been sitting in on them as of late Mr. Lindsay was here earlier this morning. He'll be here shortly. I think I heard him say that he had found 30 CVAs that he's prepared to, I guess, turn over in response to a subpoena. How many have the Department of Social Services found? That have been executed? I can't say specifically, but it depends on whether you're looking at actual cases or if you're looking at children. There's about 25 that have been executed that I have located. And again, can you help me distinguish between children and Well, there are some that involve more than one child. So I don't know if his number is, you know, specific between children. The ones you've found, each child has their own CVA; is that what you're saying?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q A Q	counting the family CVA or if he's counting the child? Correct. Okay. All right, so after after the CVA came to light in the Hogan case, the State Department of Health and Human Services was notified, and I believe you got a letter? Yes, sir. And subsequently, they indicated that they were going to investigate. And what, if anything, were you directed to do in terms of trying to get information for them? I received a list from the state of cases for the past ten years, and I and my staff had gone through all of those cases and attempted to locate any CVAs that are involved. And that's where you came up with the number that Yes, sir. Now, there was never any discussion amongst your social workers asking you about whether they should be using CVAs? Not that I recall.

Γ	-	Page 174	T		Page 175
1	· Q	How could 20 or 30 be executed and you not	1	Q	Did Mr. Lindsay ever tell you how they got
2		know anything about it?	2		started with those there?
3	A	Well, a lot of them were even before I became	3	A	Yes, he said that he received the agreement
4		director, and they don't come to me with every	4		from some workshop or training that he went to
5		case. I I don't handle or see or discuss	5		many years ago.
6		every case with them.	6	Q	And did did you find out the procedure that
7	Q	Now, in order to get paid in cases, you have	7		he used? Because apparently he created a
8		some kind of billing code, is that correct	8		template that your your folks could fill in
9	A	Uh-huh. (Affirmative)	9		the names and the dates of birth and he would
10	Q	which pot of money that your refund comes	10		review them.
11		out or whatever? How would you code a CVA?	11	A	Yes.
12	A	We don't code coding is based on what	12	Q	Is that basically the procedure?
13		service they're providing, like 210 is	13	A	Yes.
14		investigation, 215 is case management. So we	14	Q	And you had never heard of that either?
15		have different funding sources that go along	15	A	No.
16		with those.	16	Q	Now, Mr. Lindsay was the attorney for Social
17	Q	So, again, in this case, it would have been a	17		Services as well as the county. Did he have
18		215. So it was what did you say, in-homes?	18		an office in Social Services' space?
19	A	In-home services.	19	A	Yes, sir.
20	Q	Home service?	20	Q	Did he have a Social Services computer?
21	A	Yes, case management and home services.	21	A	Yes, sir.
22	Q	All right, have any of your social workers	22	Q	Did he ever do work at home that you know
23		talked to you about the use of CVAs since	23		about, exchanging information?
24		December?	24	A	Not that I'm aware of.
25	A	We've had some discussions about them, yes.	25	Q	So your workers well, have you since found
_		Page 176			Page 177
1		out that your workers would email these to him	1	А	(Affirmative nod)
2		sometimes for his approval?	2	Q	Okay, so he had no computer at home, just
3	A	Yes.	3		okay.
4	Q	Do you know whether all that was done when he	4	A	I have no idea.
5		was in the Social Service building or was he	5	Q	All right. Okay, did in your search for
б		in the county building or was he at home or	6		trying to find the CVAs, were you able to look
7		did he have an office?	7		into the information on his computer?
8	A	I would imagine a lot of it was done during	8	A	Our county IT has.
9		the day where he would have either been at his	9	Q	Okay, and did how many did they find on his
10		office at Department of Social Services or in	10		computer?
11		the courthouse office.	11	A	I don't have that information.
12	Q	Is the courthouse office is that the county	12	Q	Okay, what
13	2003	attorney office?	13	A	He had sent me the ones that he had drafts of,
14	A	Yes.	14		and we found a lot of them the drafts in
15	Q	Now, did he also have a computer that belonged	15		his office that were printed that had not been
16		to the Department of Social Services?	16		signed.
	A	That belonged to the county.	17	Q	Were those the ones yet to be used, or were
17		Okay, assigned to Social Services?	19	1250	those just copies of the ones that were
17	Q		19		actually signed?
	Q A	Well, he used it for both. He didn't have			(1970-1974), C + 1970-1977 C + 1970-1974 C
18			20	A	Copies of ones that were actually signed.
18 19		Well, he used it for both. He didn't have separate computers. Okay, and where was that located?		A Q	Copies of ones that were actually signed. But then you were able to go into the file and
18 19 20	A	separate computers.	20		But then you were able to go into the file and
18 19 20 21	A Q	separate computers. Okay, and where was that located?	20 21		But then you were able to go into the file and find
18 19 20 21 22	A Q	separate computers. Okay, and where was that located? It was a laptop, and he carried it back and	20 21 22	Q	But then you were able to go into the file and

```
Page 179
                                                Page 178
 1
                                                                         Get to the heart of it ---
           copy, but it may have been a POA that was
 2
           signed and not actually a CVA, power of
                                                                    BY MR. RON MOORE:
           attorney.
                                                                         Sure.
          Do you provide power of attorneys for people
                                                                    BY THE COURT:
                                                                         --- for me, please.
          to sign? I'm just curious.
                                                                   BY MR. RON MOORE:
     A
          Mr. Lindsay did.
          All right. Now, in this particular case --
                                                                         Sure. Give me a moment. I lost ---
                                                                   DIRECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MOORE:
          and let me just say Mr. Mathieu presented
 9
                                                                         Oh, in a situation like that, what would --
          himself very well today, as did Ms. Greenlee.
10
                                                               10
          What type of assessment would be done in a
                                                                         what would the Department of Social Services
11
          case like this where you had a case open where
                                                               11
                                                                         do in order to make sure that the custody
12
          Ms. Greenlee had done, I think, the temporary
                                                               12
                                                                         agreement that she was signing was -- or had
13
                                                               13
          placement agreement? You file says you're
                                                                         the child going to a good environment?
                                                               14
14
                                                                         If we do -- if we do the actual placement,
          thinking about filing a petition if there's
                                                               15
15
                                                                         then we go into the home to do a kinship study
          any problems, and then she wants to sign or --
16
                                                               16
          or she wants to give him custody ---
                                                                         -- kinship assessment where we go and look at
17
                                                               17
                                                                         the house and do background checks on the
     BY THE COURT:
18
                                                               18
          Mr. Moore, I'm sorry, can you ask a question?
                                                                         family members.
19
                                                               19
     BY MR. RON MOORE:
                                                                        There was testimony earlier today that there
                                                               20
20
                                                                         wasn't any type of stuff like that in this
          Yes, ma'am,
                                                               21
21
     BY THE COURT:
22
                                                               22
                                                                         In this case, there probably was not since the
          I mean just ask a question.
23
                                                               23
     BY MR. RON MOORE:
                                                                         CVA was signed rather than us placing the
                                                              24
24
                                                                         child with someone else.
          Sure.
                                                               25
                                                                        So even though you created the CVA, you don't
     BY THE COURT:
                                               Page 180
                                                                                                             Page 181
                                                               1
                                                                         complete the assessments or whatever they have
          do any kind of background to see if you're
                                                               2
          sending the child to a good place?
                                                                        put in -- in this agreement.
                                                               3
          Best practice would be yes, we would.
                                                                        Can you tell me in a situation like this case
     A
                                                                        where the mother is asking to place the child
     0
          Yes, you would look at it?
                                                                        with the father -- the biological father, why
     A
          We would do background checks, yes.
                                                                        you wouldn't do a kinship placement there so
          And what about -- how do you deal with
          offering services when you place a child into
                                                                        you could provide services?
          a new family environment, you know, whether
                                                                   A
                                                                        Provide services to ---
          it's medical or whether it's food stamps?
                                                                        The child or new family. I mean, you have a
                                                              10
10
          If we do the kinship assessment or the way it
                                                                        child that is a baby with drug problems at the
11
                                                              11
          was done with the CVA?
                                                                        time she is born.
12
          Well, again, you placed the child via the CVA.
                                                              12
                                                                        The best example that I can give is if -- if
13
                                                              13
          If we do a kinship placement, then we go into
                                                                        someone is arrested and that -- that person
14
                                                              14
          the home and do the checks. I'm not -- I'm
                                                                        calls Grandma or biological dad or whoever to
15
                                                              15
                                                                        come and get that child. They have that right
          not sure I understand what you're asking.
16
         Well, it would appear in this case that the
                                                                        to make that placement without our
17
          CVA was executed and Mr. Mathieu or Ms.
                                                                        involvement. That's kind of what Ms. Greenlee
18
          Greenlee or the juvenile never heard from
                                                                        did. She made that decision to place the
19
                                                              19
          Social Services again, and I'm asking you --
                                                                        child with the biological father.
20
          there apparently is no vehicle for you to
                                                              20
                                                                        But you did get involved?
21
          follow up, is that correct, when you use a
                                                              21
                                                                        Well, we were involved, yes.
22
                                                              22
                                                                   0
                                                                        And again ---
23
         Not with the CVAs. If we do a kinship
                                                              23
                                                                   A
                                                                        We did not force her to make that.
24
         placement, then we continue to work with that
                                                              24
                                                                   0
                                                                        Right, but you had a case file on the baby,
25
         parent who the child was removed from to
                                                                        knowing the baby had issues. So why wouldn't
```

Г		Page 182	T	Page 183
1		you say, "Well, let's do a kinship placement	1	Why didn't you seek the help to legitimize
2		so we can provide services to that client or	2	
3		child"?	3	conversations, so I don't I can't answer
4	A	Typically, that that is what we do.	4	that question.
5	Q	Well, you've got 20-some CVAs, and in each of	5	Q So, again, these kinds of things aren't talked
6		those you wouldn't have provided any services;	6	about at staff meetings?
7		would you?	7	A They may have been, but I I wasn't
8	A	There were no services provided when the CVA	8	necessarily at that staff meeting. Sometimes
9		was signed.	9	they are just discussed one-on-one between the
10	Q	So, again, can you tell me why that would not	10	supervisor and the social worker and not
11		would not have been the better practice to	11	
12		let's do a kinship agreement?	12	g mon, mon bot dame in arout into date rarbot
13	A	Looking back, it was it is the better	13	red houd in becomber, and they do an
14		practice, but we were acting upon what our	14	
15		attorney said to do in a situation where Ms.	15	
16		Greenlee wanted to voluntarily allow the child	16	2 2007 110 01111
17		to go to its biological father.	17	in and nave bone me end albe of cases to go
18	Q	And when you have a case like where like in	18	chrough, and I have bent them the Information
19 20		this case where you have a legal father who's	19	that I have be they It In the process of an
21		on the birth certificate and a biological	21	antibuting out endy to not that has not
22		father who has not been legitimized at the	22	Dan Samplaca.
23		time, how do you handle that? I mean, what's you know, Mr. Roberts was not asked to sign	23	g Door Doo come In and to Italiaom additio.
24		the CVA, and he's, under North Carolina law,	24	Q Well
25		the legal father. So why was he not involved?	25	A Well, audits is not the right term, but
		the regar rather. So my was no not involved.		nota, address to not the fight term, but
	14	Page 184		Page 185
1	Q	Were there were there anything they	1	Q There has been some discussion. Apparently,
2		could look at to see that CVAs were being used	2	some of the folks who worked there in the past
3		in cases? Is there any kind of list or code	3	indicate that maybe cases that were weak or
4		or anything? Or did they just happen to have	4	you didn't have enough information to
5		an open file that had one in it and discovered	5	BY THE COURT:
6		it?	6	Mr. Moore, I'm going to ask you to move on to
7	A	They would have just needed to open a file to	7	what we have here before us today.
8		see one in it.	8	BY MR. RON MOORE:
9	Q	And when you got the letter from DHHS saying	9	Okay. May I have just a moment, Your Honor?
10		that this is against policy and law, what did	10	That's all, Your Honor. Thank you, ma'am.
11		you do?	11	BY MR. MCKINNEY:
12	A	I told the social workers I had already	12	Mr. Moore, I don't know if you offered those
13		told the social workers not to be using that	13	documents that were shown into evidence or
15	0	agreement. And did you have discussion with Mr. Lindsay?	15	not. BY MR. RON MOORE:
16	Q A	Yes.	16	I have not, but I would. I don't think we've
17	Q	And what did he say about using it?	17	offered State's Exhibit 3
18	A	He said as far as he's concerned that he	18	BY THE COURT:
19		thinks they are legal agreements.	19	Four.
20	Q	Now, have you reviewed the cases that you have	20	BY MR. RON MOORE:
21	_	found? Have you looked in the cases to see	21	Four, sorry.
22		-	22	BY THE COURT:
23	A	I have looked in them. I haven't, per se,	23	So you are asking it to be admitted into
1217		reviewed them because I haven't had time, but	24	evidence?
24				
24 25		(pause)	25	BY MR. RON MOORE:

```
Page 186
                                                                                                            Page 187
           Yes, ma'am.
                                                                         Was that -- was that December?
     BY THE COURT:
                                                                         It would have been late December.
           Any objection?
                                                                   BY MR. MCKINNEY:
     BY MR. MCKINNEY:
                                                                        I don't have any further questions, Your
           No objection, Your Honor.
                                                                        Honor.
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
     BY THE COURT:
           So admitted.
                                                                        Mr. Moore.
      (DEFENDANT'S EXHIBIT NO. 4 ADMITTED)
                                                                   BY MR. RON MOORE:
 9
     CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. MCKINNEY:
                                                                        Nothing further.
10
                                                              10
          Ms. Palmer, after you were informed by the
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
11
                                                              11
           state department in Raleigh that these
                                                                        Thank you, Ms. Palmer. You may step down.
12
           documents that the Cherokee County Department
                                                              12
                                                                   BY MR. RON MOORE:
13
          of Social Services had been using were not
                                                              13
                                                                        Scott Lindsay, Your Honor.
          legally binding documents, did you notify --
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
15
                                                              15
          did your department notify my client, Michael
                                                                        Sheriff, if you will, bring Mr. Lindsay in.
16
                                                              16
                                                                        Before we proceed with Mr. Lindsay's
          Mathieu, of such fact?
                                                              17
17
          We have not notified anyone at this point.
                                                                        testimony, we'll take about a five-minute
18
                                                              18
          And when did you find out that a CVA had been
                                                                        break.
19
                                                              19
                                                                   BY MR. RON MOORE:
          used to close the Alana Roberts file?
20
                                                              20
          I don't specifically remember the date, but
                                                                        Thank you, Your Honor.
21
          Ms. Greenlee came into the office to talk
                                                              21
                                                                   (OFF THE RECORD)
22
          about it after she had been contacted by Ms.
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
23
                                                             23
          Jackson. And that was the date that we had
                                                                        I'm ready when you re ready.
                                                                  BY MR. RON MOORE:
          the discussion with her, and I found out that
          it had been executed in this case.
                                                                        Yes, ma'am. Judge, one bit of housekeeping.
                                              Page 188
                                                                                                           Page 189
          I asked Mr. Moore -- Ms. Palmer, I think, was
                                                                  of his own knowledge concerning the within matter,
          supposed to bring a list of names and -- Mr.
                                                                  testified as follows:
          Moore indicates on a flash drive that he's
                                                                  DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. MOORE:
                                                                  0
                                                                       Would you state your name for ---
          going to print off a copy and provide the
          Court -- I'll get that on the record.
                                                                  Α
                                                                       My full name is Ronnie Scott Lindsay.
    BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
                                                                       Mr. Lindsay, you were served a subpoena, and I
          We will tender those to the Court after the
                                                                       believe you brought some documents to provide
          Court has signed that protective order for the
                                                                       the Court concerning some CVAs that you -- you
          in camera ---
                                                                       found? Could you describe what you have
10
    BY THE COURT:
                                                             10
                                                                       brought before the Court?
11
         And it's already -- it's already been signed.
                                                             11
                                                                       Approximately 30 custody visitation
12
                                                             12
    BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
                                                                       agreements. They're all blank. They're --
13
                                                             13
         We'll provide this to the Court, thank you.
                                                                       none of them are signed. They're just what I
14
    BY THE COURT:
                                                             14
                                                                       had.
15
                                                             15
                                                                       Were those copies of some that have been
         Thank you, Mr. Moore.
                                                                  0
16
                                                             16
    BY MR. RON MOORE:
                                                                       signed?
17
                                                             17
         And now we call Mr. Lindsay, Your Honor.
                                                                       I have no copies that have been signed.
18
                                                             18
    BY THE COURT:
                                                                       No, I'm saying: Were those copies of some
19
                                                             19
         All right, before Mr. Lindsay takes the stand,
                                                                       that were actually signed? Is that what
20
         I want to speak with counsel at the bench.
                                                             20
                                                                       you're saying?
21
                                                             21
         Just -- Mr. Lindsay, just have a seat for just
                                                                  A
                                                                       I believe so, yes.
22
                                                             22
                                                                       All right, and what time period?
         a moment.
                                                                  Q
23
                                                             23
    (BENCH CONFERENCE)
                                                                       They would have been from July 1, 2014,
24
         SCOTT LINDSAY, being duly sworn to tell the
                                                             24
                                                                       through -- I'm not sure of the last date, but
    truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth
                                                             25
                                                                       my last date at DSS was January 10, 2018.
```

```
Page 191
                                                Page 190
           There are none in here that were done in 2018.
           The last one would have been done in late
                                                                        And prior to that, you had worked part-time on
           2017
                                                                         retainer on contract?
     BY MR. RON MOORE:
                                                                        I was on retainer for the county and hourly
          And, Judge, we would ask the Court to take
                                                                         for the Department of Social Services.
           possession of those since they're -- they're
                                                                   0
                                                                        In what time period did you do DSS work?
           the CVAs from -- that he has found. I don't
                                                                        I'm not sure of the exact date, but it was
           know if we should mark the exhibit -- I'll put
                                                                        either late -- well, 1999, early 2000s.
           in here ---
                                                                        And turning your attention to -- and in this
10
                                                               10
                                                                        case, we're talking about the Greenlee case.
     BY MR. MCKINNEY:
11
                                                               11
          I have no objection.
                                                                        Do you have some familiarity with that case? -
12
                                                               12
                                                                        Only that there's an agreement. I don't know
     BY THE COURT:
                                                              13
13
          No objection? Since I -- this would be also
                                                                        the parties or the individuals involved in it.
14
          included into what I'll make an in camera
                                                                        All right, could you explain for us how the
15
                                                              15
          inspection on, I'm just going to include it in
                                                                        CVA came into being at the Cherokee County
16
                                                              16
          Defendant's No. 3.
                                                                        Department of Social Services?
17
                                                              17
     BY MR. RON MOORE:
                                                                        Looking at it, it appears that it was drafted
18
                                                              16
                                                                        by a social worker supervisor. It was -- the
          Thank you, Your Honor.
19
     DIRECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MOORE:
                                                              19
                                                                        normal course was they would have sent that to
20
                                                              20
          And, Mr. Lindsay, could you for the record
                                                                        me to review and make changes if necessary.
21
          state your place of employment prior to
                                                              21
                                                                        After that, I didn't see the agreements again.
22
                                                              22
          January the 10th, 2018?
                                                                        It would be sent to you by email?
                                                              23
23
                                                                        For the -- yes.
          From July 1, 2014, through January 10, 2018, I
24
          was full-time county attorney with duties
                                                                        Is that a DSS email that ---
          assigned to represent the Department of Social
                                                                        It was a county email system.
                                               Page 192
                                                                                                             Page 193
1
     Q
          So you just had one address?
                                                                        Whoever the supervisor was at that time.
                                                                        Sometimes a social worker, but -- on this --
     A
          Yes.
                                                                        on this particular case, I -- if I would have
     0
          But you were also full-time county attorney?
                                                                        spoke to anybody, I would have spoke, I think,
     A
          Yes.
                                                                        with David Hughes who was the -- I don't know
          Now, what is the origin of the CVA agreement?
          I mean not -- how did you develop it or -- you
                                                                        if he was a supervisor at that time or not,
                                                                        but I would have spoke to him.
          developed it, I take it?
    A
         Yeah, I was at a CLE and -- I'm not sure what
                                                                        What about Ms. Palmer? Did you have
          the date was, but it would have been 2010 or
                                                                        conversations with her about the CVAs?
10
          2007, perhaps earlier. I just got a form or a
                                                              10
                                                                        Only two. Not this one.
11
          copy from another attorney, and we started
                                                              11
                                                                  BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
12
                                                              12
                                                                        I'm not sure where attorney-client privilege
          using that -- or I started using that. And at
                                                              13
13
         some point -- and I'm not sure at what point -
                                                                        comes in. At some point in time, somebody is
14
          - it was -- I gave the form or the form was
                                                              14
                                                                        going to have to make an objection with his --
          taken by a supervisor or someone at DSS
                                                              15
                                                                        as the attorney for the department, whether or
16
                                                              16
                                                                        not Ms. Palmer was the director at the time or
         because -- they had the form themselves
17
                                                              17
                                                                        not -- I don't know when and where, but I just
         because at some point they started sending
                                                              18
                                                                       had to say something for this proceeding.
18
         forms to me with names and dates and --
                                                              19
                                                                  BY THE WITNESS:
19
         already filled in.
                                                              20
20
         And like -- in a case like the one in this
                                                                       I did not have any discussion with Ms. Palmer
                                                              21
21
                                                                        on this agreement.
         case, the Greenlee one, was there some
22
                                                              22
                                                                  DIRECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MOORE:
         discussion that you would have with the social
23
                                                              23
         workers or supervisors or anybody about this?
                                                                       But to others ---
24
         On some of them I did, yes.
                                                              24
                                                                  BY THE COURT:
                                                              25
         Who would you talk to?
                                                                       Move on.
```

828-254-9230

```
Page 194
                                                                                                              Page 195
      BY THE WITNESS:
                                                                         who had been born with symptoms of being
 2
                                                                         addicted to drugs, and DSS opened a case and
           Yes.
     BY THE COURT:
                                                                         there was some indication in the file that
                                                                         there might be a petition filed. Ms. Greenlee
                                                                         had done a custody ---
      DIRECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MOORE:
          Now, did you at some point or different times
                                                                    BY THE COURT:
           -- did you give, for lack of a better word,
                                                                         Ask a question, please, Mr. Moore.
                                                                    DIRECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MOORE:
           education about how to handle these CVAs or
                                                                        Why in a case like the Greenlee case would the
          how to address people who wanted them or how
10
                                                               10
                                                                         department not file a petition?
          to effectuate them?
                                                               11
11
          To whom? To ---
                                                                         I don't know.
12
                                                               12
          To the people that worked with you.
                                                                   BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
                                                               13
13
          I don't have -- I don't have a recollection of
                                                                         I don't when ---
14
          a specific gathering of people where we
                                                               14
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
15
                                                               15
          talked. We did talk at some point in CPS
                                                                        Okav.
16
          staffings which took place usually on a weekly
                                                               16
                                                                   BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
                                                               17
17
          basis, most of which I attended, some which I
                                                                         I am -- on behalf of the department, I'm
18
                                                               18
                                                                         involving attorney-client privilege in this
          did not. Sometimes the information came that
                                                                        specific case with this individual.
                                                               19
          the folks didn't want to sign or had
20
                                                               20
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
          questions. My advice was they needed to
                                                              21
21
                                                                        I need to see counsel at the bench. Mr.
          contact an attorney. I would not speak with
22
                                                              22
          them. I could not speak with them or advise
                                                                        Lindsay, step down. No, I want to see you in
                                                              23
23
          them. They needed to get an attorney if they
                                                                        chambers.
24
                                                              24
                                                                   BY THE WITNESS:
          had questions.
25
          Now, in the Greenlee case, there was a baby
                                                              25
                                                                        Does that mean I can stay?
                                               Page 196
                                                                                                             Page 197
 1
                                                               1
     (OFF THE RECORD)
                                                                   0
                                                                        Personal computer?
                                                               2
 2
     BY THE COURT:
                                                                   A
                                                                        Yeah.
                                                               3
          After conferring with counsel in chambers, I
                                                                   0
                                                                        Sir?
          will put on the record the Court has in the
                                                                        The county computer which I was assigned was
 5
                                                                        subsequently -- I am in the process of
          Court's possession the documents that Mr.
 6
                                                               6
          Lindsay was asked by subpoena to bring for the
                                                                        purchasing from the county, but it's there.
          Court to look at for in camera review as well
                                                                   BY MR. RON MOORE:
                                                                        Thank you, sir. No further questions, Your
          as the documents that were provided by Mr.
          Hughes from the Department of Social Services.
                                                                        Honor.
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
          The Court informed counsel that we would
11
                                                              11
                                                                        Mr. McKinney, do you have questions?
          continue the questioning with Mr. Lindsay in
12
                                                              12
          specifics to the case before the Court today
                                                                   BY MR. MCKINNEY:
                                                              13
13
          and no other proposition. Are there any
                                                                        I have no questions.
                                                              14
14
          further questions, Mr. Moore?
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
15
                                                              15
                                                                        All right, Mr. Lindsay, you may step down. Do
     BY MR. RON MOORE:
16
                                                              16
                                                                        you have any other questions?
          I have one question, Your Honor.
17
     BY THE COURT:
                                                              17
                                                                   BY MR. RON MOORE:
                                                              18
18
                                                                        No, ma'am.
          Yes, sir,
19
    DIRECT EXAMINATION RESUMED BY MR. MOORE:
                                                              19
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
20
         The CVAs that you brought today and turned in
                                                              20
                                                                        Any further evidence, Mr. Moore?
21
                                                              21
                                                                   BY MR. RON MOORE:
          to the judge, did that file include the CVA in
                                                              22
22
         the Greenlee case?
                                                                        No, ma'am.
                                                              23
23
    A
         It does.
                                                                  BY THE COURT:
                                                              24
24
         Where did you find that?
                                                                        Any further evidence, rebuttal?
25
                                                              25
                                                                   BY MR. MCKINNEY:
         It was -- the form, it was on my computer.
```

```
Page 199
                                                Page 198
                                                                1
                                                                    BY MR. RON MOORE:
           No. Your Honor.
      BY THE COURT:
                                                                         Which ---
           I have a number of documents that I'm going to
                                                                    BY THE COURT:
           have to make an in camera inspection of.
                                                                         DSS records that I have.
                                                                    BY MR. RON MOORE:
           Procedure for time purposes, if you all will
                                                                         What about ---
           approach.
      (BENCH CONFERENCE)
                                                                    BY THE COURT:
     BY THE COURT:
                                                                         Well, I'm going to make an in camera
                                                                         inspection of these in the back.
          All right, we're going to be at ease until
10
                                                               10
           about 4:30 so that the Court can review any
                                                                    BY MR. RON MOORE:
                                                               11
11
           documentation that's been presented.
                                                                         We need to get ---
12
     BY MR. RON MOORE:
                                                               12
                                                                    BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
13
                                                               13
           Judge, Ms. Jackson went to see if she could
                                                                         Your Honor, we have one other issue. Your
14
                                                               14
          make a copy of the list of ---
                                                                         Honor, if we're on the record, may we please
                                                               15
15
                                                                         be allowed to dismiss the witnesses?
     BY THE COURT:
16
                                                               16
                                                                    BY THE COURT:
          That fine. Somebody can bring it to me in
17
                                                               17
          chambers.
                                                                         You may.
18
                                                               18
                                                                    BY MR. WIJEWICKRAMA:
     BY MR. RON MOORE;
19
                                                               19
          Thank you, Your Honor.
                                                                         Thank you.
20
     BY MR. DAVID MOORE:
                                                               20
                                                                    (OFF THE RECORD)
21
          Your Honor, unless you need me any further,
                                                               21
                                                                    BY MR. MCKINNEY:
22
                                                               22
                                                                         Your Honor, the parties have entered into a
          may I be excused?
23
                                                               23
     BY THE COURT:
                                                                         temporary custody arrangement in this case by
24
                                                               24
          You may. Mr. Moore, will there be somebody
                                                                         memorandum of judgment. The parties have
                                                               25
25
                                                                         signed it along with counsels. The substance
          here for these records?
                                               Page 200
                                                                                                             Page 201
 1
          of the agreement is Plaintiff shall have
                                                               1
                                                                         That is correct, Your Honor. I have signed.
 2
                                                               2
                                                                         My client has signed as well.
          temporary custody of the minor child, Alana
 3
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
          Roberts, subject to temporary visitation
          rights of the defendant for seven hours each
                                                                        And, Mr. McKinney, you and your client have
                                                                        signed as well?
          Sunday for the next three months. The
          defendant's visitation shall be supervised by
                                                                   BY MR. MCKINNEY:
          the defendant's grandmother at the home of the
                                                                        Yes.
          grandmother. This matter shall be reviewed at
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
                                                                        And Mr. McKinney, will you be typing this up
          the next session of district court after June
                                                              10
10
          1. 2018. All the defendant's visitation under
                                                                        into a formal ---
11
                                                              11
          this order is contingent on the defendant
                                                                   BY MR. MCKINNEY:
                                                              12
12
          submitting to a five-panel urine and hair drug
                                                                        Yes, Your Honor.
13
                                                              13
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
          screen and the results being negative for the
14
                                                              14
          presence of illegal drugs for drugs for which
                                                                        --- judgment to present back to Ms. Jackson --
15
          the defendant does not have a prescription.
                                                              15
16
          The parties waive child custody mediation.
                                                              16
                                                                   BY MR. MCKINNEY:
17
                                                              17
          The defendant shall submit to the drug test
                                                                        Yes, Your Honor.
18
                                                              18
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
          within seven days of the execution of this
19
                                                              19
          memorandum of judgment at Alpha Drug Testing
                                                                        --- in reference to this case?
20
                                                              20
          in Blairsville, Georgia. The test shall be
                                                                   BY MR. MCKINNEY:
21
                                                              21
          paid for by the plaintiff, and the results
                                                                        I will.
22
          shall be sent to counsel for the plaintiff and
                                                              22
                                                                   BY THE COURT:
23
          the defendant. That's the substance of that -
                                                              23
                                                                        Ms. Jackson, I believe that that only leaves
24
                                                              24
                                                                        left for the Court to make the determination
25
                                                              25
    BY MS. JACKSON:
                                                                        in the declaratory judgment ---
```

Page 202 Page 203 1 BY MS. JACKSON: feels that it would be premature to make a 2 decision on either one of those matters. Correct, Your Honor. There's a number of documents within BY THE COURT: --- as well as the issue for the designation Defendant's No. 3 that has information that can't be provided to the parties because it of a 2.1 judge? will need to be redacted under the protective BY MS. JACKSON: That is correct, Your Honor. order and under statute, as well as there were a number of proposed CVAs that Attorney Scott BY THE COURT: 9 At present, the Court is going to take both of Lindsay presented to the Court today due to 10 10 those matters under advisement and will be subpoena, and the Court needs to make further 11 11 presenting an order to the parties. inquiry of the documentation that was 12 12 presented here today before making a final BY MS. JACKSON: 13 13 Do you want to hear arguments? judgment in reference to those two particular 14 BY THE COURT: 14 prongs that are still outstanding as 15 15 counterclaims. Anything further for the Does anyone want to hear -- does anyone want 16 to put anything in particular on the record in 16 parties? 17 reference to those matters? 17 BY MS. JACKSON: 18 18 BY MR. RON MOORE: Your Honor, my only other request would be --19 19 I don't think so. or a question rather to the Court: Is a copy 20 20 BY THE COURT: of those CVAs going to be provided to counsel? 21 21 After -- after the Court had the opportunity BY THE COURT: 22 22 for about a 45-minute break to review The clerk is in the -- the clerk is making 23 23 copies of those right now. It is my Defendant's No. 3, I did not get the 24 24 opportunity to review all of those records understanding that Mr. Lindsay complied with 25 within its entirety. Therefore, the Court 25 the subpoena today. So those will be Page 205 Page 204 205 1 presented here shortly. CERTIFICATE 2 BY MS. JACKSON: I, Mai-Beth Ketch, CVR-M, CCR, Court Reporter 3 Thank you, Your Honor. You're going to take that under advisement on those? and Notary Public, do hereby certify that the BY THE COURT: foregoing is an accurate transcript, taken by me No, this is the other one. and transcribed under my supervision. BY MS. JACKSON: I further certify that I am not financially Okay, okay. BY MR. MCKINNEY: interested in the outcome of this action, a 10 Thank you, Your Honor. relative, employee, attorney or counsel of any of 11 BY THE COURT: the parties, nor am I a relative or employee of 12 This was the preliminary order. Mr. Mathieu. such attorney or counsel. 13 BY MR. MATHIEU: 14 Yes? This is the 7th day of March, 2018. 15 BY THE COURT: 16 Good luck to you, sir.

MAI-BETH KETCH, CVR-M, CCR

Notary Public No.: 19981410006

(The foregoing certification of this transcript does not apply to any reproduction of the same by any means, unless under the direct control and/or supervision of the certifying reporter.)

> Asheville Reporting Service 111 McDowell Street, Asheville, NC 28801 828-254-9230

> > 52 (Pages 202 to 205)

BY MR. MATHIEU:

Ms. Greenlee ---

BY THE COURT:

BY MS. JACKSON:

Thank you, Your Honor, I appreciate it.

(PROCEEDINGS WERE CONCLUDED AT 5:08 P.M.)

Your Honor, Ms. Greenlee only had one ride and

that ride was not able to stay. So she had to

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25